# MLBAKER PRESENTS 

〈MLBAKER.ORG


# PMATH 450 Lebesgue Integration and Fourier Analysis 

Instructor: Nicolaas Spronk<br>Term: Winter 2012 (1121)<br>University of Waterloo

Finalized: April 2012
Disclaimer: These notes are provided $a s-i s$, and may be incomplete or contain errors.

## Contents

## 1 Introduction <br> 2

1.1 Vector-valued Riemann integration ..... 2
1.2 Shortcomings ..... 3
2 Lebesgue measure ..... 4
2.1 Motivation ..... 4
2.2 Lebesgue outer measure ..... 5
2.3 Measurable sets ..... 6
2.4 Lebesgue measure ..... 8
2.5 Scope of $\mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ ..... 9
2.6 Cantor set ..... 11
2.7 Non-measurable sets ..... 12
3 Lebesgue integration ..... 13
3.1 Measurable functions ..... 13
3.2 Simple functions ..... 16
3.3 Proto-integral ..... 17
3.4 Non-negative integral ..... 18
3.5 Monotone Convergence Theorem ..... 19
3.6 Lebesgue integral ..... 21
3.7 Dominated Convergence Theorem ..... 24
$4 \quad L_{p}$ spaces ..... 26
$4.1 \quad p=1$ case ..... 26
$4.21<p<\infty$ case ..... 27
4.3 Completeness ..... 29
$4.4 \quad p=\infty$ case ..... 31
4.5 Modes of convergence ..... 32
4.6 Inclusion relations ..... 33
5 Fourier analysis ..... 35
5.1 Bounded operators ..... 35
5.2 Linear functionals ..... 36
5.3 Fourier series ..... 39
5.4 Fourier coefficients ..... 40
5.5 Convolutions ..... 43
5.6 Averaging to the rescue ..... 48
5.7 On the Fourier Coefficients ..... 54
5.8 Localisation and Dini's theorem ..... 55

## 1 Introduction

In this section we will review basic integration theory, and discuss some aspects used later in the course.

### 1.1 Vector-valued Riemann integration

1.1 Definition. A Banach space is a real (or complex) vector space $\mathcal{X}$, equipped with a norm $\|\cdot\|$, i.e.

1. $\|x\| \geq 0$ for $x \in \mathcal{X}$ (non-negative).
2. $\|x\|=0$ if and only if $x=0$ (non-degenerate).
3. $\|x+y\| \leq\|x\|+\|y\|$ for $x, y \in \mathcal{X}$ (sub-additivity).
4. $\|\lambda x\|=|\lambda|\|x\|$ for $\lambda \in \mathbb{R}$ (or $\mathbb{C}), x \in \mathcal{X}(|\cdot|$-homogeneity).
such that $(\mathcal{X},\|\cdot\|)$ is complete, that is, any Cauchy ${ }^{1}$ sequence $\left(x_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq \mathcal{X}$ admits a limit ${ }^{2}$,

$$
x=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} x_{n}
$$

1.2 Definition. Let $\mathcal{X}$ be a Banach space, $a<b$ in $\mathbb{R}$, and $f:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathcal{X}$ be a function. Then a partition of $[a, b]$ is a collection of points

$$
\mathcal{P}=\left\{a=t_{0}<t_{1}<\ldots<t_{n}=b\right\} .
$$

A Riemann sum for $f$, over $\mathcal{P}$, is any sum of the form

$$
S(f, \mathcal{P})=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \underbrace{f\left(t_{i}^{*}\right)}_{\text {vector }} \underbrace{\left(t_{i}-t_{i-1}\right)}_{\text {scalar }}, \quad t_{i}^{*} \in\left[t_{i-1}, t_{i}\right], i=1, \ldots, n
$$

Note that:

1. Riemann sums are not unique but depend on the choice of "tags" $t_{i}^{*}$. However, we will notationally omit the dependence of the sum on the tags.
2. Each Riemann sum is an "average value"

$$
\frac{1}{b-a} S(f, \mathcal{P})=\sum_{i=1}^{n} f\left(t_{i}^{*}\right) \underbrace{\frac{t_{i}-t_{i-1}}{b-a}}_{:=\lambda_{i}}
$$

where $\sum_{i} \lambda_{i}=1, \lambda_{i} \geq 0$ (a convex combination).
3. In the case $\mathcal{X}=\mathbb{R}$ (norm given by the absolute value), and $f \geq 0$ then a Riemann sum
$S(f, \mathcal{P}) \approx\{$ area under curve $y=f(x): a \leq x \leq b\}$


[^0]1.3 Definition. We say $f:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathcal{X}$ is Riemann integrable if there is $x \in \mathcal{X}$ such that for every $\epsilon>0$, there is a partition $\mathcal{P}_{\epsilon}$ of $[a, b]$ such that for every refinement, $\mathcal{P} \supseteq \mathcal{P}_{\epsilon}$ and every Riemann sum $S(f, \mathcal{P})$ with respect to $\mathcal{P}$ we have that
$$
\|x-S(f, \mathcal{P})\|<\epsilon
$$
1.4 Remark. Suppose both $x, y \in \mathcal{X}$ satisfy the definition of Riemann integrability, above. Then $x=y$, for otherwise the definition will never be satisfiable with $\epsilon=\frac{\|x-y\|}{2}$. Hence, if it exists, the point $x$ is unique. We will call this the Riemann integral of $f$ over the interval $[a, b]$, and denote it by
$$
\int_{a}^{b} f=\int_{a}^{b} f(t) d t
$$

Note that this is a vector quantity (it lies in $\mathcal{X}$ ).
1.5 Theorem (Cauchy Criterion for Riemann integrability). Let $a<b$ in $\mathbb{R}$, and $\mathcal{X}$ be a Banach space, and $f:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathcal{X}$. Then $f$ is Riemann integrable on $[a, b]$ if and only if for every $\epsilon>0$ there is a partition $\mathcal{Q}_{\epsilon}$ such that for any pair of refinements $\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{Q} \supseteq \mathcal{Q}_{\epsilon}$ and any associated Riemann sums,

$$
\|S(f, \mathcal{P})-S(f, \mathcal{Q})\|<\epsilon
$$

Proof. The forward direction is an easy exercise (use $\epsilon / 2$ ). For the reverse direction, proceed as follows. For each $n$, let $\mathcal{Q}_{n}$ be a partition of $[a, b]$ such that for refinements $\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{Q} \supseteq \mathcal{Q}_{n}$ and any associated Riemann sums we have

$$
\|S(f, \mathcal{Q})-S(f, \mathcal{P})\|<\frac{1}{2^{n}}
$$

We let $\mathcal{P}_{1}=\mathcal{Q}_{1}, \mathcal{P}_{2}=\mathcal{Q}_{1} \cup \mathcal{Q}_{2}, \ldots, \mathcal{P}_{n}=\bigcup_{j=1}^{n} \mathcal{Q}_{j}$ and we let $x_{n}=S\left(f, \mathcal{P}_{n}\right)$ be a fixed Riemann sum with respect to $\mathcal{P}_{n}$. Notice that $\mathcal{P}_{n} \supseteq \mathcal{Q}_{n}$, and $\mathcal{P}_{1} \subseteq \mathcal{P}_{2} \subseteq \ldots$. Now if $n>m$ we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|x_{n}-x_{m}\right\| & =\left\|x_{n}-x_{n-1}+x_{n-1}-\ldots-x_{m+1}+x_{m+1}-x_{m}\right\| \\
& \leq\left\|x_{n}-x_{n-1}\right\|+\left\|x_{n-1}-x_{n-2}\right\|+\ldots+\left\|x_{m+1}-x_{m}\right\| \\
& =\left\|S\left(f, \mathcal{P}_{n}\right)-S\left(f, \mathcal{P}_{n-1}\right)\right\|+\ldots+\left\|S\left(f, \mathcal{P}_{m+1}\right)-S\left(f, \mathcal{P}_{m}\right)\right\| \\
& <\frac{1}{2^{n-1}}+\frac{1}{2^{n-2}}+\ldots+\frac{1}{2^{m}}=\frac{1}{2^{m-1}}\left(\frac{1}{2^{n-m}}+\ldots+\frac{1}{2}\right)<\frac{1}{2^{m-1}}
\end{aligned}
$$

since $\mathcal{P}_{n} \supseteq \mathcal{P}_{n-1} \supseteq \mathcal{Q}_{n-1}$. If $\epsilon>0$ is given, choose $m$ so that $\frac{1}{2^{m-1}}<\epsilon$, and we see that $\left(x_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty}$ is a Cauchy sequence in $\mathcal{X}$. Since $\mathcal{X}$ is a Banach space, we have a limit point

$$
x=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} x_{n}
$$

It remains to show that $x=\int_{a}^{b} f$, i.e. it satisfies the definition of Riemann integrability. Let $\epsilon>0$, and $n$ be such that

$$
\frac{1}{2^{n-1}}<\frac{\epsilon}{2}
$$

If $\mathcal{P}_{n}$ is as above, and $\mathcal{P} \supseteq \mathcal{P}_{n}$ then for any Riemann sum $S(f, \mathcal{P})$ we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|S(f, \mathcal{P})-x\| & \leq\left\|S(f, \mathcal{P})-x_{n+1}\right\|+\left\|x_{n+1}-x\right\| \\
& =\left\|S(f, \mathcal{P})-S\left(f, \mathcal{P}_{n+1}\right)\right\|+\lim _{m \rightarrow \infty} \underbrace{\left\|x_{n+1}-x_{m}\right\|}_{\frac{1}{2^{n}}, m>n}
\end{aligned}
$$

Now $\mathcal{P} \supseteq \mathcal{P}_{n} \supseteq \mathcal{Q}_{n}$, so this is strictly less than

$$
\frac{1}{2^{n}}+\frac{1}{2^{n}}=\frac{1}{2^{n-1}}<\epsilon
$$

### 1.2 Shortcomings

Having discussed the Riemann integral of $f:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathcal{X}$ where $\mathcal{X}$ is a Banach space, we now examine some shortcomings of Riemann integration.
1.6 Example. For a subset $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}$, we denote by $\chi_{S}$ the indicator function of $S$, that is,

$$
\chi_{S}(t)= \begin{cases}1 & t \in S \\ 0 & t \notin S\end{cases}
$$

Let $A=[0,1] \cap \mathbb{Q}$. We observe that the Riemann integral

$$
\int_{0}^{1} \chi_{A}
$$

does not exist.
Proof. Let $\mathcal{P}$ be any partition of $[0,1]$, say

$$
\mathcal{P}=\left\{0=t_{0}<t_{1}<\ldots<t_{n}=1\right\} .
$$

Since $\mathbb{Q} \cap[0,1]$ and $[0,1] \backslash \mathbb{Q}$ are each dense in $[0,1]$, we can always find tags $t_{1}^{*}, \ldots, t_{n}^{*}$, such that $t_{j-1} \leq t_{j}^{*} \leq t_{j}$ with $t_{j}^{*} \in \mathbb{Q}$ and likewise we can find tags $t_{1}^{* *}, \ldots, t_{n}^{* *}$, such that $t_{j-1} \leq t_{j}^{* *} \leq t_{j}$ such that $t_{j}^{* *} \notin \mathbb{Q}$. Consider the Riemann sums

$$
\begin{aligned}
& S_{1}\left(\chi_{A}, \mathcal{P}\right)=\sum_{j=1}^{n} \overbrace{\chi_{A}\left(t_{j}^{*}\right)}^{=1}\left(t_{j}-t_{j-1}\right)=1 \\
& S_{2}\left(\chi_{A}, \mathcal{P}\right)=\sum_{j=1}^{n} \underbrace{\chi_{A}\left(t_{j}^{* *}\right)}_{=0}\left(t_{j}-t_{j-1}\right)=0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus for $\epsilon=\frac{1}{2}$, no partition $\mathcal{P}_{\epsilon}$ will satisfy the definition of Riemann integrability. The details are left as an exercise.

Now, we can enumerate $\mathbb{Q} \cap[0,1]$ as $\left\{q_{1}, q_{2}, \ldots\right\}=\left\{q_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{\infty}$. Let us define

$$
f_{n}=\chi_{\left\{q_{1}, \ldots, q_{n}\right\}}
$$

Then $f_{1} \leq f_{2} \leq \ldots$ pointwise, i.e. $f_{1}(t) \leq f_{2}(t) \leq \ldots$ for all $t \in[0,1]$. Also, $\left\{f_{n}\right\} \rightarrow \chi_{A}$ pointwise. Yet

$$
\int_{0}^{1} f_{n}=0 \quad \text { while } \quad \int_{0}^{1} \chi_{A} \text { fails to exist. }
$$

## 2 Lebesgue measure

### 2.1 Motivation

We want to develop a new integral (the Lebesgue integral). The idea is as follows. Suppose $\mathcal{X}=\mathbb{R}$ and $f:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is a bounded function which satisfies $f \geq 0$. We now "chop up" the range of the function, such that the range of $f$ is contained in $\left[y_{0}, y_{n}\right)$.

$$
y_{0}<y_{1}<\ldots<y_{n}
$$

Let $E_{i}=\left\{t: f(t) \in\left[y_{i-1}, y_{i}\right]\right\}$. We estimate " $\int_{a}^{b} f$ " by sums of the form

$$
\sum_{j=1}^{n} y_{j-1} \lambda\left(E_{j}\right)
$$

The first problem is: what is $\lambda\left(E_{j}\right)$ ? Let us investigate this.

### 2.2 Lebesgue outer measure

Step 1: We first consider open intervals. Let $a, b \in \mathbb{R}, a \leq b$

$$
(a, b)= \begin{cases}\{t \in \mathbb{R}: a<t<b\} & \text { if } a<b \\ \varnothing & \text { if } a=b\end{cases}
$$

Declare $\ell((a, b))=b-a$. Also, $\ell((a, \infty))=\ell((-\infty, b))=\infty$.
Step 2: Lebesgue outer measure.
2.1 Definition. If $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$, a sequence $\left\{I_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{\infty}$ of open intervals is a cover of $E$ if $E \subseteq \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} I_{n}$. In this case we also say the sequence of intervals covers $E$. We define the outer measure of $E$ by

$$
\lambda^{*}(E)=\inf \left\{\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \ell\left(I_{n}\right):\left\{I_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{\infty} \text { is a cover of } E \text { by open intervals }\right\}
$$

Observe that this infimum could be infinite.
2.2 Definition. Let $\mathcal{P}(\mathbb{R})=\{E \subseteq \mathbb{R}\}$ be the power set of $\mathbb{R}$. We may think of outer measure as a function

$$
\lambda^{*}: \mathcal{P}(\mathbb{R}) \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \cup\{\infty\}
$$

2.3 Proposition (Properties of outer measure). We have the following:

1. $\lambda^{*}(\varnothing)=0$.
2. $\lambda^{*}(E) \geq 0$ for all $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ (nonnegativity).
3. If $E \subseteq F \subseteq \mathbb{R}$, then $\lambda^{*}(E) \leq \lambda^{*}(F)$ (increasing).
4. $\lambda^{*}\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_{n}\right) \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \lambda^{*}\left(E_{n}\right)$ for all $E_{1}, \ldots \in \mathcal{P}(\mathbb{R})(\sigma$-subadditivity $)$.

Proof. Parts 1 and 2 are easy. We have:
3. We note that any cover of $F$, by a sequence of open intervals, is also a cover of $E$.

$$
\lambda^{*}(E)=\inf \left\{\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \ell\left(I_{n}\right):\left\{I_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{\infty} \text { covers } E\right\} \leq \inf \left\{\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \ell\left(I_{n}\right):\left\{I_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{\infty} \text { covers } F\right\}=\lambda^{*}(F)
$$

4. First, if $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \lambda^{*}\left(E_{n}\right)=\infty$, we are done. So assume otherwise. Given $\epsilon>0$, let $\left\{I_{i n}\right\}_{i=1}^{\infty}$ be a cover of $E_{n}$ by open intervals for which

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \ell\left(I_{i n}\right)<\lambda^{*}\left(E_{n}\right)+\frac{\epsilon}{2^{n}}
$$

Here we are using the definition of $\lambda^{*}$ and of "inf". Now, we simply consider $\left\{I_{i n}\right\}_{i, n=1}^{\infty}$. Clearly, this is a cover of $\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_{n}=: E$. We observe that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\lambda^{*}(E) \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \underbrace{\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \ell\left(I_{i n}\right)}_{<\lambda^{*}\left(E_{n}\right)+\left(\epsilon / 2^{n}\right)} \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(\lambda^{*}\left(E_{n}\right)+\frac{\epsilon}{2^{n}}\right) & =\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \lambda^{*}\left(E_{n}\right)+\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\epsilon}{2^{n}} \\
& =\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \lambda^{*}\left(E_{n}\right)+\epsilon
\end{aligned}
$$

and we can be liberal with interchanging sums, because it's a non-negative series (if it's summable, it's absolutely summable). Since $\epsilon>0$ was arbitrary, we have

$$
\lambda^{*}(E) \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \lambda^{*}\left(E_{n}\right)
$$

2.4 Proposition. Let $a \leq b$ in $\mathbb{R}$ and $J$ be any of the intervals

$$
(a, b),[a, b],(a, b],[a, b)
$$

Then $\lambda^{*}(J)=b-a$.
Proof. First, let $\epsilon>0$. Then $\{(a-\epsilon, b+\epsilon)\}$ is a cover of $J$, hence

$$
\lambda^{*}(J) \leq \ell((a-\epsilon, b+\epsilon))=b-a+2 \epsilon
$$

Since $\epsilon>0$ is arbitrary, we see that $\lambda^{*}(J) \leq b-a$. We assume $J=[a, b)$. The proof for the others is similar. Let $\epsilon>0$, with $\epsilon<b-a$. We note that $[a, b-\epsilon] \subseteq[a, b)$ and $[a, b-\epsilon]$ is compact. Let $\left\{\left(c_{i}, d_{i}\right)\right\}_{i=1}^{\infty}$ be a cover of $J=[a, b)$ by open intervals. Then this is also a cover of $[a, b-\epsilon]$, hence admits a finite subcover $\left\{\left(c_{i}, d_{i}\right)\right\}_{i=1}^{n}$ by compactness. By reordering indices, and dropping some intervals if necessary, we can arrange that $c_{1}<a$, $b-\epsilon<d_{n}$, and moreover $d_{i}>c_{i+1}(1 \leq i \leq n-1)$. Then we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \ell\left(\left(c_{i}, d_{i}\right)\right) \geq \sum_{i=1}^{n} \ell\left(\left(c_{i}, d_{i}\right)\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(d_{i}-c_{i}\right) & =d_{1}-c_{1}+d_{2}-c_{2}+\ldots+d_{n}-c_{n} \\
& =-c_{1}+d_{1}-c_{2}+d_{2}-c_{3}+\ldots+d_{n} \\
& >-c_{1}+d_{n}=d_{n}-c_{1}>(b-\epsilon)-a
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \ell\left(\left(c_{i}, d_{i}\right)\right)>b-a-\epsilon
$$

and since $\epsilon$ is arbitrary, as is the cover, $\lambda^{*}(J) \geq b-a$.
Recall that our first goal was to describe $\lambda\left(E_{i}\right)$ - the "length" of $E_{i}$. The desirable outcome: since $E_{i} \cap E_{j}=\varnothing$ for $i \neq j$, we want

$$
\lambda([a, b])=\lambda\left(\bigsqcup_{j=1}^{n} E_{j}\right)=\sum_{j=1}^{n} \lambda\left(E_{j}\right)
$$

(note that $\sqcup$ is notation for a disjoint union).

### 2.3 Measurable sets

Step 3: We wish to define measurable sets.
2.5 Definition. We say that $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ is measurable (or Lebesgue measurable) if for any $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$, we have

$$
\lambda^{*}(E)=\lambda^{*}(E \cap A)+\lambda^{*}(E \backslash A)
$$

In addition, we introduce the following notation. Let

$$
\mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})=\{A \subseteq \mathbb{R}: A \text { is measurable }\}
$$

2.6 Remark. We have the following notes:

1. This is known as Caratheodory's criterion for defining measurable sets.
2. The inequality

$$
\lambda^{*}(E) \leq \lambda^{*}(E \cap A)+\lambda^{*}(E \backslash A)
$$

is always true by virtue of $\sigma$-subadditivity. Thus we generally need only verify the " $\geq$ " inequality to see that $A$ is measurable.
2.7 Theorem. We have:

1. $\varnothing, \mathbb{R} \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.
2. If $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$, then $\mathbb{R} \backslash A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.
3. If $A_{1}, A_{2}, \ldots \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ is a sequence (countable) then

$$
\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} A_{i} \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})
$$

Moreover, if $A_{i} \cap A_{j}=\varnothing$ for $i \neq j$ then

$$
\lambda^{*}\left(\bigsqcup_{i=1}^{\infty} A_{i}\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \lambda^{*}\left(A_{i}\right)
$$

Proof. We have:

1. If $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$, then $E \cap \varnothing=\varnothing$ and $E \backslash \varnothing=E$. Therefore

$$
\lambda^{*}(E)=0+\lambda^{*}(E \backslash \varnothing)=\lambda^{*}(E \cap \varnothing)+\lambda^{*}(E \backslash \varnothing)
$$

Hence $\varnothing \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$, i.e. it is Lebesgue measurable. Similar proof shows $\mathbb{R} \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.
2. If $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$, then for $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ we have

$$
\lambda^{*}(E \cap(\mathbb{R} \backslash A))+\lambda^{*}(E \backslash(\mathbb{R} \backslash A))=\lambda^{*}(E \backslash A)+\lambda^{*}(E \cap A)=\lambda^{*}(E)
$$

by the measurability of $A$, and hence $R \backslash A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.
3. Let $A_{1}, A_{2}, \ldots \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ be a sequence of measurable sets and $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$. We write $A:=\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} A_{i}$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
E \cap A=\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty}\left(E \cap A_{i}\right) & =\left(E \cap A_{1}\right) \cup\left(E \cap A_{2}\right) \cup\left(E \cap A_{3}\right) \cup \ldots \\
& =\left(E \cap A_{1}\right) \cup\left(\left(E \backslash A_{1}\right) \cap A_{2}\right) \cup\left(\left(E \backslash\left(A_{1} \cup A_{2}\right)\right) \cap A_{3}\right) \cup \ldots \\
& =\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty}\left[\left(E \backslash \bigcup_{k=1}^{i-1} A_{k}\right) \cap A_{i}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, by $\sigma$-subadditivity, we have

$$
\lambda^{*}(E) \leq \lambda^{*}(E \cap A)+\lambda^{*}(E \backslash A) \leq \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \lambda^{*}\left(\left(E \backslash \bigcup_{k=1}^{i-1} A_{k}\right) \cap A_{i}\right)+\lambda^{*}(E \backslash A)
$$

Since each of the $A_{i}$ is measurable,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\lambda^{*}(E) & =\lambda^{*}\left(E \cap A_{1}\right)+\lambda^{*}\left(E \backslash A_{1}\right) \\
& =\lambda^{*}\left(E \cap A_{1}\right)+\lambda^{*}\left(\left(E \backslash A_{1}\right) \cap A_{2}\right)+\underbrace{\lambda^{*}\left(\left(E \backslash A_{1}\right) \backslash A_{2}\right)}_{=E \backslash\left(A_{1} \cup A_{2}\right)} \\
& \vdots \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{n} \lambda^{*}\left(\left(E \backslash \bigcup_{k=1}^{i-1} A_{k}\right) \cap A_{n}\right)+\lambda^{*}\left(E \backslash \bigcup_{i=1}^{n} A_{i}\right) \\
& \geq \sum_{i=1}^{n} \lambda^{*}\left(\left(E \backslash \bigcup_{k=1}^{i-1} A_{k}\right) \cap A_{i}\right)+\lambda^{*}(E \backslash A)
\end{aligned}
$$

by the increasing condition of $\lambda^{*}$. Now, take $n \rightarrow \infty$, and obtain

$$
\lambda^{*}(E) \geq \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \lambda^{*}\left(\left(E \backslash \bigcup_{k=1}^{i-1} A_{k}\right) \cap A_{i}\right)+\lambda^{*}(E \backslash A)
$$

Combining ( $\dagger$ ) and ( $\dagger \dagger$ ), we see that

$$
\lambda^{*}(E)=\lambda^{*}(E \cap A)+\lambda^{*}(E \backslash A)
$$

and, since $E$ is arbitrary, it follows that $A=\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} A_{i} \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$. Now, if $A_{i} \cap A_{j}=\varnothing$ for $i \neq j$, then

$$
\left(E \backslash \bigcup_{k=1}^{i-1} A_{k}\right) \cap A_{i}=E \cap A_{i} .
$$

Hence if we let $E=A$, it follows from ( $\dagger \dagger$ ) that

$$
\lambda^{*}(A) \geq \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \lambda^{*}(\underbrace{A \cap A_{i}}_{=A_{i}})+\underbrace{\lambda^{*}(A \backslash A)}_{=0}=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \lambda^{*}\left(A_{i}\right) .
$$

The other $(\leq)$ inequality follows from $\sigma$-subadditivity, so we are done.

### 2.4 Lebesgue measure

2.8 Definition. We can regard $\lambda^{*}$ as a map $\mathcal{P}(\mathbb{R}) \rightarrow[0, \infty]$. We define the Lebesgue measure $\lambda$ by restricting $\lambda^{*}$ to measurable sets, that is,

$$
\lambda=\left.\lambda^{*}\right|_{\mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})}: \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R}) \rightarrow[0, \infty] .
$$

That is, the Lebesgue measure is the same as the Lebesgue outer measure but only accepting measurable sets.
2.9 Theorem. The Lebesgue measure $\lambda$ satisfies:

1. [non-negativity] $\lambda(\varnothing)=0$ and $\lambda(A) \geq 0$ for $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.
2. [increasing] If $A, B \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ and $A \subseteq B$, then $\lambda(A) \leq \lambda(B)$.
3. [ $\sigma$-additivity] If $A_{1}, A_{2}, \ldots \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ are such that $A_{i} \cap A_{j}=\varnothing$ for $i \neq j$, then

$$
\lambda\left(\bigsqcup_{i=1}^{\infty} A_{i}\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \lambda\left(A_{i}\right) .
$$

Proof. Collect prior facts about $\lambda^{*}$ and $\mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$. Notice that $\# 2$ follows from $\# 1$ and $\# 3$, i.e.

$$
\lambda(B)=\lambda^{*}(B)=\lambda^{*}(\underbrace{B \cap A}_{=A \text { since } B \supseteq A})+\underbrace{\lambda^{*}(B \backslash A)}_{\geq 0} \geq \lambda^{*}(A)=\lambda(A) .
$$

2.10 Lemma. If $a<b$ in $\mathbb{R}$, then $(a, b) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.

Proof. We need to establish for $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ that

$$
\lambda^{*}(E) \geq \lambda^{*}(E \cap(a, b))+\lambda^{*}(E \backslash(a, b)) .
$$

If $\lambda^{*}(E)=\infty$, we are done. Suppose otherwise, that is, say $\lambda^{*}(E)<\infty$, and let $\epsilon>0$. Find a cover $\left\{I_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{\infty}$ of open intervals for $E$ such that

$$
\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \ell\left(I_{n}\right)<\lambda^{*}(E)+\frac{\epsilon}{2} .
$$

For each $n$, let

$$
\begin{aligned}
J_{n} & =I_{n} \cap(a, b) \\
L_{n} & =I_{n} \cap(-\infty, a) \\
R_{n} & =I_{n} \cap(b, \infty) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Many of these may be empty, hence of length 0 . Then $\left\{J_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{\infty}$ covers $E \cap(a, b)$, and

$$
\left\{L_{n}, R_{n},\left(a-\frac{\epsilon}{8}, a+\frac{\epsilon}{8}\right),\left(b-\frac{\epsilon}{8}, b+\frac{\epsilon}{8}\right)\right\}
$$

covers $E \backslash(a, b)$. Let us relabel the latter collection by $\left\{K_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{\infty}$. Notice

$$
\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \ell\left(K_{n}\right)=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(\ell\left(L_{n}\right)+\ell\left(R_{n}\right)\right)+\frac{\epsilon}{2} .
$$

By definition of $\lambda^{*}$ we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \lambda^{*}(E \cap(a, b))+\lambda^{*}(E \backslash(a, b)) \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \ell\left(J_{n}\right)+\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \ell\left(K_{n}\right)=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(\ell\left(J_{n}\right)+\ell\left(L_{n}\right)+\ell\left(R_{n}\right)\right)+\frac{\epsilon}{2} \\
& \underbrace{=}_{\text {check }} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \ell\left(I_{n}\right)+\frac{\epsilon}{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

however

$$
\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \ell\left(I_{n}\right)+\frac{\epsilon}{2}<\lambda^{*}(E)+\frac{\epsilon}{2}+\frac{\epsilon}{2}=\lambda^{*}(E)+\epsilon
$$

Since $\epsilon>0$ is arbitrary, $\lambda^{*}(E \cap(a, b))+\lambda^{*}(E \backslash(a, b)) \leq \lambda^{*}(E)$ as required.
2.11 Corollary. Let $G$ be open. Then $G \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.

Proof. First note that

$$
(a, \infty)=\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty}(a, n) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})
$$

where $(a, n)=\varnothing$ if $n \leq a$. Similarly, $(-\infty, b) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$. From Assignment 1 question 4 , we have that any open $G$ is of the form

$$
G=\bigsqcup_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(a_{n}, b_{n}\right)
$$

for $a_{i}, b_{i} \in \mathbb{R} \cup\{ \pm \infty\}$ so we are done.

### 2.5 Scope of $\mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$

2.12 Definition. Let $X$ be a set. An algebra ${ }^{3}$ (of subsets of $X$ ) is any family $\mathcal{M} \subseteq \mathcal{P}(X)$ such that

1. $\varnothing, X \in \mathcal{M}$.
2. If $A \in \mathcal{M}$, then $X \backslash A \in \mathcal{M}$.
3. If $A_{1}, \ldots, A_{n} \in \mathcal{M}$, then $\bigcup_{i=1}^{n} A_{i} \in \mathcal{M}$.

We further say $\mathcal{M}$ is a $\sigma$-algebra if it satisfies the above, in addition to
4. If $A_{1}, \ldots \in \mathcal{M}$ then $\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} A_{n} \in \mathcal{M}$.
2.13 Example. We have the following examples:

1. We always have the trivial $\sigma$-algebra on $X, \mathcal{M}=\{\varnothing, X\}$.
2. We can consider $\mathcal{P}(X)$ itself. This is always a $\sigma$-algebra on $X$.
3. $\mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ is a $\sigma$-algebra on $\mathbb{R}$.
4. If $\left\{\mathcal{M}_{\beta}\right\}_{\beta \in B} \subseteq \mathcal{P}(X)$ is a family of $\sigma$-algebras, then

$$
\bigcap_{\beta \in B} \mathcal{M}_{\beta}=\left\{A \subseteq X: A \in \mathcal{M}_{\beta} \text { for all } \beta \in B\right\}
$$

is also a $\sigma$-algebra.
Proof. Easy exercise.
5. Define the Borel $\sigma$-algebra by

$$
\mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R})=\bigcap\{\mathcal{M}: \mathcal{M} \subseteq \mathcal{P}(\mathbb{R}) \text { is a } \sigma \text {-algebra such that } \mathcal{M} \text { contains all open sets }\}
$$

This is the smallest $\sigma$-algebra containing all open sets. Then clearly since every open set is Lebesgue measurable, we observe that $\mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}) \subseteq \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$. We call the members of $\mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R})$ Borel sets.

[^1]2.14 Remark (Notation). Let $\mathcal{A} \subseteq \mathcal{P}(X)$ be a family of sets such that $\varnothing, X \in \mathcal{A}$. Let
$$
\mathcal{A}_{\sigma}=\left\{\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} A_{n}: A_{1}, A_{2}, \ldots \in \mathcal{A}\right\}, \quad \mathcal{A}_{\delta}=\left\{\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} A_{n}: A_{1}, A_{2}, \ldots \in \mathcal{A}\right\}
$$
2.15 Proposition. If $\mathcal{M}$ is a $\sigma$-algebra and $A_{1}, A_{2}, \ldots \in \mathcal{M}$, then $\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} A_{n} \in \mathcal{M}$.

Proof. Suppose $\mathcal{M} \subseteq \mathcal{P}(X)$ is a $\sigma$-algebra. Then each $X \backslash A_{n} \in \mathcal{M}$. Hence

$$
\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(X \backslash A_{n}\right) \in \mathcal{M}
$$

Then

$$
\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} A_{n}=X \backslash\left(X \backslash \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} A_{n}\right)=X \backslash\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(X \backslash A_{n}\right)\right) \in \mathcal{M}
$$

Let $\mathcal{G}$ be the family of all open sets in $\mathbb{R}$, and let $\mathcal{F}$ be the family of all closed sets.
2.16 Remark. Note that $\mathcal{G}_{\sigma}=\mathcal{G}$ and $\mathcal{F}_{\delta}=\mathcal{F}$. However we also have the so-called $G_{\delta}$ sets: $\mathcal{G}_{\delta}$ and the $F_{\sigma}$ sets: $\mathcal{F}_{\sigma}$.
2.17 Proposition. We have $\mathcal{G} \subseteq \mathcal{F}_{\sigma}$ and $\mathcal{F} \subseteq \mathcal{G}_{\delta}$.

Proof. Let $G \in \mathcal{G}$. By Assignment 1, question 4, we can write $G$ as the disjoint union

$$
G=\bigsqcup_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(a_{n}, b_{n}\right)
$$

Define, for each $k$, the set ${ }^{4}$

$$
F_{k}=\bigcup_{n=1}^{k}\left[a_{n}+\frac{1}{k}, b_{n}-\frac{1}{k}\right]
$$

Then each $F_{k}$, being a finite union of closed sets, is closed. Also, $G=\bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} F_{k}$. So $\mathcal{G} \subseteq F_{\sigma}$. On the other hand if $F \in \mathcal{F}$, then $G=\mathbb{R} \backslash F \in \mathcal{G}$, so that $\mathbb{R} \backslash F=\bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} F_{k}$ with each $F_{k} \in \mathcal{F}$. Thus

$$
F=\mathbb{R} \backslash(\mathbb{R} \backslash F)=\mathbb{R} \backslash \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} F_{k}=\bigcap_{k=1}^{\infty} \underbrace{\left(\mathbb{R} \backslash F_{k}\right)}_{\in \mathcal{G}} \in \mathcal{G}_{\delta}
$$

2.18 Remark. The following is true. Let $\mathcal{A}_{\delta \sigma}=\left(\mathcal{A}_{\delta}\right)_{\sigma}$. Then we have the inclusions

$$
\mathcal{G} \subsetneq \mathcal{G}_{\delta \sigma} \subsetneq\left(\mathcal{G}_{\delta \sigma}\right)_{\delta \sigma} \subsetneq \ldots
$$

For this reason we write $\mathcal{G}_{0}=\mathcal{G}$, and $\mathcal{G}_{n+1}=\left(\mathcal{G}_{n}\right)_{\delta \sigma}$ for $n \geq 0$. One might hope that

$$
\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \mathcal{G}_{n}=\mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R})
$$

However, this is false. We have to index over all countable ordinals. Any finite number is an ordinal. Then there is a first infinite (limit ordinal), say $\omega$. Then we can take $\omega+1$ and $\omega+2$ and so on, until we get to $\omega+\omega=2 \omega$.

[^2]
### 2.6 Cantor set

Define

$$
\begin{aligned}
C_{0} & =[0,1] \\
C_{1} & =\left[0, \frac{1}{3}\right] \cup\left[\frac{2}{3}, 1\right]=C_{0} \backslash \overbrace{I_{11}}^{\text {open middle 3rd }} \\
C_{2} & =\left[0, \frac{1}{9}\right] \cup\left[\frac{2}{9}, \frac{1}{3}\right] \cup\left[\frac{2}{3}, \frac{7}{9}\right] \cup\left[\frac{8}{9}, 1\right]=C_{1} \backslash(\underbrace{I_{21}}_{\text {open middle of }\left[0, \frac{1}{3}\right]} \cup I_{22}) \\
& \vdots \\
C_{n} & =C_{n-1} \backslash\left(I_{n, 1} \cup \ldots \cup I_{n, 2^{n-1}}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

2.19 Definition. Let $C=\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} C_{n}$. We call $C$ the Cantor set.

We claim that $C \neq \varnothing$. We note each $C_{n} \neq \varnothing$ and compact,

$$
\bigcap_{i=1}^{n} C_{i}=C_{n} \neq \varnothing
$$

By finite intersection property, $C \neq \varnothing$ and is compact.
2.20 Proposition. We have the following:

1. $C$ is nowhere dense in $\mathbb{R}$.
2. $\lambda(C)=0$.

Proof. Assignment 2, Question 3.
2.21 Proposition. $|C|=c$, where $c=|\mathbb{R}|$ is the cardinality of the real line.

Proof. If $x \in[0,1]$, we can write $x$ in ternary expansion

$$
x=0 . t_{1} t_{2} \ldots=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \frac{t_{i}}{3^{i}}
$$

where $t_{i} \in\{0,1,2\}$. This is not unique: $\frac{1}{3}=0.1000 \ldots=0.02222 \ldots$. We claim that

$$
C=\{x \in[0,1]: x \text { admits a ternary expansion without } 1 \mathrm{~s}\}
$$

Notice that

$$
I_{11}=\left(\frac{1}{3}, \frac{2}{3}\right)=\left\{x=0.1 t_{2} t_{3} \ldots: t_{\ell} \neq 2 \text { for some } \ell \geq 2 \text { and } t_{\ell} \neq 0 \text { for some } \ell \geq 0\right\}
$$

also

$$
I_{21}=\left(\frac{1}{9}, \frac{2}{9}\right)=\left\{x=0.01 t_{3} t_{4} \ldots: t_{\ell} \neq 2 \text { for some } \ell \geq 3 \text { and } t_{\ell} \neq 0 \text { for some } \ell \geq 0\right\}
$$

For $1 \leq k \leq 2^{n-1}$,

$$
\begin{array}{r}
I_{n k}=\left\{0 . t_{1} t_{2} \ldots t_{n-1} 1 t_{n+1} t_{n+2} \ldots: t_{\ell} \neq 0 \text { for some } \ell \geq n+1\right. \\
\left.k=1+\sum_{\ell=1}^{k} t_{\ell} 2^{\ell-1}, t_{i} \neq 1 \text { for } 1 \leq i<n\right\}
\end{array}
$$

We notice that

$$
C=\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} C_{n}=[0,1] \backslash \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \bigcup_{k=1}^{2^{n-1}} I_{n, k}
$$

observing that

$$
\bigcup_{k=1}^{2^{n-1}} I_{n, k}
$$

is the set of all points necessarily admitting a 1 for $t_{n}$. We thus have an obvious bijection $\varphi: C \rightarrow\{0,2\}^{\mathbb{N}}$, in other words $\varphi\left(0 . t_{1} t_{2} \ldots\right)=\left(t_{i}\right)_{i=1}^{\infty}$ where each $t_{\ell}$ is 0 or 2 . By Assignment 1 , question $2,|\{0,2\}|^{\mathbb{N}}=c$.

### 2.7 Non-measurable sets

2.22 Definition. If $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$, we define the translate of $E$ by $x$ as follows:

$$
x+E=\{x+y: y \in E\} .
$$

### 2.23 Proposition. We have the following:

1. If $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ and $x \in \mathbb{R}$, then $\lambda^{*}(E)=\lambda^{*}(x+E)$.
2. If $E \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$, and $x \in \mathbb{R}$, then $x+E \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.

Thus we conclude that for $E \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R}), x \in \mathbb{R}, \lambda(x+E)=\lambda(E)$. This property is called translation invariance of the Lebesgue measure.

Proof. We have:

1. First, let $G \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ be open. By Assignment 1, question 4 , we can write $G$ as a disjoint union $G=\bigsqcup_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(a_{n}, b_{n}\right)$ with

$$
\lambda(G)=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \lambda\left(\left(a_{n}, b_{n}\right)\right)=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \lambda^{*}\left(\left(a_{n}, b_{n}\right)\right)=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(b_{n}-a_{n}\right)
$$

This is a series of nonnegative terms. Then for $x \in \mathbb{R}$, we obtain the disjoint union

$$
x+G=\bigsqcup_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(x+a_{n}, x+b_{n}\right) \Longrightarrow \lambda(x+G)=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(\left(x+b_{n}\right)-\left(x+a_{n}\right)\right)=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(b_{n}-a_{n}\right)=\lambda(G)
$$

Now if $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}, x \in \mathbb{R}$ we have for open $G \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ that $E \subseteq G$ exactly when $x+E \subseteq x+G$. Hence

$$
\lambda^{*}(E)=\inf \{\lambda(G): E \subseteq G, G \text { open }\}=\inf \{\lambda(x+G): x+E \subseteq x+G, G \text { open }\}=\lambda^{*}(x+E)
$$

2. If $E \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ and $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}$,

$$
\lambda^{*}(A \cap(x+E))+\lambda^{*}(A \backslash(x+E))=\lambda^{*}(x+[(-x+A) \cap E])+\lambda^{*}(x+[(-x+A) \backslash E])
$$

which we see is equal to

$$
\lambda^{*}((-x+A) \cap E)+\lambda^{*}((-x+A) \backslash E)=\lambda^{*}(-x+A)
$$

since $E$ is measurable, which is equal to $\lambda^{*}(A)$ by part 1.
2.24 Theorem. There exists a subset $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ such that $E$ is not measurable.

Proof. Fix $a>0$. On $(-a, a)$ define a relation by $x \sim y$ if and only if $x-y \in \mathbb{Q}$. This is an equivalence relation. To see reflexivity, note that $x \sim x$ since $x-x=0 \in \mathbb{Q}$. To see symmetry, note that $x \sim y$ implies $y \sim x$ since $-(x-y)=y-x \in \mathbb{Q}$. To see transitivity, note $x \sim y$ and $y \sim z$ implies $x \sim z$ since

$$
z-x=(z-y)+(y-x) \in \mathbb{Q}
$$

For each $x \in(-a, a)$ we let its equivalence class

$$
[x]=\{y \in(-a, a): x \sim y\}=\{y \in(-a, a): x-y \in \mathbb{Q}\}=\{y \in(-a, a): y-x \in \mathbb{Q}\}
$$

which is to say that $y \in x+\mathbb{Q}$. Hence we see $[x]=(x+\mathbb{Q}) \cap(-a, a)$. Let $E$ be a subset of $(-a, a)$ such that

1. If $x, y \in E, x \neq y$ then $x \nsim y$.
2. $(-a, a)=\bigcup_{x \in E}[x]$.

Thus, $E$ contains exactly one point from each equivalence class. Such a thing exists due to the Axiom of Choice. We enumerate

$$
(-2 a, 2 a) \cap \mathbb{Q}=\left\{r_{k}\right\}_{k=1}^{\infty} .
$$

We claim that

$$
(-a, a) \subseteq \bigsqcup_{k=1}^{\infty}\left(r_{k}+E\right) \subseteq(-3 a, 3 a)
$$

and we note that $\left(r_{k}+E\right) \cap\left(r_{\ell}+E\right)=\varnothing$ for $k \neq \ell$, since if $x=r_{k}+y=r_{\ell}+z$ for $y \neq z$ in $E$ it would imply that $y-z=r_{\ell}-r_{k} \in \mathbb{Q}$ which is impossible by definition of $E$. To see the first inclusion, note that if $x \in(-a, a)$ then $x \in[y]$ for some $y \in E$, so $x-y \in \mathbb{Q}$ and $|x-y|<2 a$ so $x-y=r_{k}$ for some $k$. Hence $x=r_{k}+y \subseteq r_{k}+E$. To see the second inclusion, we have that $\left|r_{n}+x\right|<3 a$ for any $x \in(-a, a)$ and $r_{k} \in(-2 a, 2 a)$.
We now show that $E \notin \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$. Assume otherwise. Then either $\lambda(E)=0$ or $\lambda(E)=\alpha>0$. If $\lambda(E)=0$, then $\lambda\left(r_{k}+E\right)=0$ for all $k$, but then by the increasing and $\sigma$-additivity properties, we would find

$$
2 a=\lambda((-a, a)) \leq \lambda\left(\bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty}\left(r_{k}+E\right)\right)=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \underbrace{\lambda\left(r_{k}+E\right)}_{0}=0 .
$$

where the union is disjoint, but this is absurd. Hence $\lambda(E)=\alpha>0$. But then for any $n \in \mathbb{N}$, using the increasing, $\sigma$-additivity, and translation invariance properties on ( $\dagger \dagger$ ),

$$
n \alpha=\sum_{k=1}^{n} \lambda\left(r_{k}+E\right)=\lambda\left(\bigcup_{k=1}^{n}\left(r_{k}+E\right)\right) \leq \lambda\left(\bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty}\left(r_{k}+E\right)\right) \leq \lambda((-3 a, 3 a))=6 a
$$

where the first union is disjoint. Clearly this cannot hold for $n>\frac{6 a}{\alpha}$. Thus $E \notin \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.
2.25 Remark. R. M. Solovay, Ann. of Math (2), v. 92, 1970. Shows that if Axiom of Choice is weakened to only allowing countable choice, then we get the surprising consequence that

$$
\mathcal{P}(\mathbb{R})=\mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})=\mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R})
$$

2.26 Remark. We have the following notes: with $E$ as above we have

1. $0<\lambda^{*}(E) \leq 2 a$.
2. $0=\lambda_{*}(E)$, where $\lambda_{*}$ is defined in Assignment 2, question 2.
2.27 Definition. A subset $N \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ is called a (Lebesgue) null set if $\lambda^{*}(N)=0$.
2.28 Proposition. A null set is measurable.

Proof. For any $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$, we have ${ }^{5}$

$$
\lambda^{*}(\underbrace{E \cap N}_{\subseteq N})+\lambda^{*}(\underbrace{E \backslash N}_{\subseteq E}) \leq \underbrace{\lambda^{*}(N)}_{0}+\lambda^{*}(E)=\lambda(E)
$$

Thus $N \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.

## 3 Lebesgue integration

### 3.1 Measurable functions

Idea: As far as notation is concerned, we let $\chi_{A}$ be the characteristic or indicator function,

$$
\chi_{A}(x)= \begin{cases}1 & \text { if } x \in A \\ 0 & \text { if } x \notin A\end{cases}
$$

It would be reasonable that

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} \chi_{A}=\lambda(A), \quad \int_{\mathbb{R}}(f+g)=\int_{\mathbb{R}} f+\int_{\mathbb{R}} g
$$

3.1 Definition. A function $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is called measurable if

$$
f^{-1}((\alpha, \infty))=\{x \in \mathbb{R}: f(x)>\alpha\}
$$

is measurable for all $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$. We say $f$ is Borel measurable if $f^{-1}((\alpha, \infty)) \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R})$ for all $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$.
3.2 Example. Let $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}$. We have that $\chi_{A}$ is measurable if and only if $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.

[^3]Proof. Note that

$$
\chi_{A}^{-1}((\alpha, \infty))= \begin{cases}\varnothing & \text { if } \alpha \geq 1 \\ A & \text { if } 0 \leq \alpha<1 \\ \mathbb{R} & \text { if } \alpha<0\end{cases}
$$

so $\chi_{A}^{-1}((\alpha, \infty)) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ for all $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ if and only if $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.
3.3 Proposition. Let $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$. Then the following are equivalent:

1. $f$ is measurable.
2. $f^{-1}((-\infty, a]) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ for all $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$.
3. $f^{-1}((-\infty, a)) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ for all $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$.
4. $f^{-1}([\alpha, \infty)) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ for all $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$.

Proof. To prove $1 \leftrightarrow 2$ :

$$
f^{-1}((-\infty, \alpha])=\{x \in \mathbb{R}: f(x) \leq \alpha\}=\mathbb{R} \backslash\{x \in \mathbb{R}: f(x)>\alpha\}=\mathbb{R} \backslash f^{-1}((\alpha, \infty))
$$

We recall for $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}, A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ if and only if $\mathbb{R} \backslash A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.
To prove $2 \rightarrow 3$ : Note that

$$
f^{-1}((-\infty, \alpha))=f^{-1}\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(-\infty, \alpha-\frac{1}{n}\right]\right)=\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} f^{-1}\left(\left(-\infty, \alpha-\frac{1}{n}\right]\right)
$$

As each $f^{-1}\left(\left(-\infty, \alpha-\frac{1}{n}\right]\right) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$, their countable union is as well.
$3 \rightarrow 4$ is similar to $1 \rightarrow 2.4 \rightarrow 1$ is similar to $2 \rightarrow 3$.
3.4 Corollary. Let $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$. Then $f$ is measurable if and only if ${ }^{6} f^{-1}(B) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ for any $B \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R})$.

Proof. Observe that only one direction requires proof. Suppose $f$ is measurable. First, let $G$ be open. Then $G=\bigsqcup_{k=1}^{\infty}\left(a_{k}, b_{k}\right)$. Hence

$$
\begin{aligned}
f^{-1}(G)=f^{-1}\left(\bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty}\left(a_{k}, b_{k}\right)\right) & =\bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} f^{-1}(\underbrace{\left(a_{k}, b_{k}\right)}_{\left(a_{k}, \infty\right) \cap\left(-\infty, b_{k}\right)}) \\
& =\bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty}\left[f^{-1}\left(\left(a_{k}, \infty\right)\right) \cap f^{-1}\left(\left(-\infty, b_{k}\right)\right)\right] \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R}) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now, let

$$
\mathcal{M}_{f}=\left\{M \subseteq \mathbb{R}: f^{-1}(M) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})\right\}
$$

We note that $f^{-1}(\mathbb{R})=\mathbb{R}$, therefore $\mathbb{R} \in \mathcal{M}_{f}$. Also, if $M_{1}, M_{2}, \ldots \in \mathcal{M}_{f}$ then

$$
f^{-1}\left(\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} M_{i}\right)=\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} \underbrace{f^{-1}\left(M_{i}\right)}_{\mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})} \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})
$$

Also, if $M \in \mathcal{M}_{f}$, then

$$
f^{-1}(\mathbb{R} \backslash M)=\mathbb{R} \backslash \underbrace{f^{-1}(M)}_{\mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})} \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})
$$

Thus $\mathcal{M}_{f}$ is a $\sigma$-algebra. From above, $\mathcal{G} \subseteq \mathcal{M}_{f}$, and $\mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R})$ is the smallest $\sigma$-algebra containing $\mathcal{G}$. Thus $\mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}) \subseteq$ $\mathcal{M}_{f}$.
3.5 Proposition. Let $f, g: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be measurable, $c \in \mathbb{R}$, and $\varphi: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be continuous. Then
(i) $c f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$, i.e. $(c f)(x)=c f(x)$, is measurable.
(ii) $f+g: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$, i.e. $(f+g)(x)=f(x)+g(x)$, is measurable.

[^4](iii) $\varphi \circ f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is measurable.
(iv) $f g: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$, i.e. $(f g)(x)=f(x) g(x)$, is measurable.

Proof. We have:
(i) For $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$, note that

$$
(c f)^{-1}((\alpha, \infty))= \begin{cases}f^{-1}\left(\left(\frac{\alpha}{c}, \infty\right)\right) & \text { if } c>0 \\ \mathbb{R} & \text { if } c=0, \alpha<0 \\ \varnothing & \text { if } c=0, \alpha \geq 0 \\ f^{-1}\left(\left(-\infty, \frac{\alpha}{c}\right)\right) & \text { if } c<0\end{cases}
$$

and note that all these values are in $\mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ by assumption on $f$.
(ii) Enumerate $\mathbb{Q}=\left\{r_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{\infty}$. Observe

$$
(f+g)^{-1}((\alpha, \infty))=\{x \in \mathbb{R}: f(x)+g(x)>\alpha\}=\{x \in \mathbb{R}: f(x)>\alpha-g(x)\}
$$

However $\overline{\mathbb{Q}}=\mathbb{R}$, so we can consider this as

$$
\begin{aligned}
\bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty}\left\{x \in \mathbb{R}: f(x)>r_{k} \text { and } r_{k}>\alpha-g(x)\right\} & =\bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty}\left\{x \in \mathbb{R}: f(x)>r_{k}\right\} \cap\left\{x \in \mathbb{R}: g(x)>\alpha-r_{k}\right\} \\
& =\bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty}(\underbrace{f^{-1}\left(\left(r_{k}, \infty\right)\right)}_{\in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})} \cap \underbrace{g^{-1}\left(\left(\alpha-r_{k}, \infty\right)\right)}_{\in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})}) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R}) .
\end{aligned}
$$

(iii) Let $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$.

$$
(\varphi \circ f)^{-1}((\alpha, \infty))=f^{-1}(\varphi^{-1}(\underbrace{(\alpha, \infty)}_{\text {open }})) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R}) .
$$

(iv) We observe

$$
f g=\frac{1}{4}\left[(f+g)^{2}-(f-g)^{2}\right]
$$

and $f+g$ is measurable by (ii), $-g$ is measurable by (i), so $f-g$ is measurable by (ii). Also, $x \mapsto x^{2}$ is a continuous function, so the squares are measurable. It easily follows that $f g$ is measurable.
3.6 Remark (Notation). For $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ we let

$$
\begin{aligned}
|f|(x) & =|f(x)| \\
f^{+}(x) & =\max \{f(x), 0\} \\
f^{-}(x) & =\max \{-f(x), 0\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Observe that

$$
\begin{equation*}
f=f^{+}-f^{-} \quad \text { and } \quad|f|=f^{+}+f^{-} . \tag{*}
\end{equation*}
$$

3.7 Corollary. If $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is measurable, then $f^{+}, f^{-}$, and $|f|$ are all measurable.

Proof. We first note that $x \mapsto|x|$ is continuous so the measurability of $|f|$ follows from (iii) of the proposition. Also, $f^{+}=\frac{1}{2}(|f|+f)$ by $(*)$, and $f^{-}=\frac{1}{2}(|f|-f)$.
3.8 Remark. For $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$, we let

$$
\mathcal{M}(A)=\{f: A \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \mid f \text { is measurable }\} .
$$

We can extend $f$ to $\tilde{f}: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ by putting $\tilde{f}(x)=f(x)$ if $x \in A$, and $\tilde{f}(x)=0$ otherwise. We say $f$ is measurable if and only if $\tilde{f}$ is.
3.9 Remark. The previous proposition (i), (ii), (iv) shows that $\mathcal{M}(A)$ is an algebra of functions. Further, condition (iii) tells us that "continuous functions operate on $\mathcal{M}(\mathbb{R})$ ".
3.10 Definition. We define $\overline{\mathbb{R}}=\mathbb{R} \cup\{-\infty, \infty\}=[-\infty, \infty]$. We call $\overline{\mathbb{R}}$ the set of extended real numbers. A function $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \overline{\mathbb{R}}$ (or $f: A \rightarrow \overline{\mathbb{R}}$ ) is called extended real valued. We say that $f$ is measurable if $f^{-1}(B) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ for each $B \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R})$ and $f^{-1}(\{ \pm \infty\}) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.
3.11 Proposition. Let $f_{n}: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \overline{\mathbb{R}}$ (usually $f_{n}: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ ) be a measurable function for each $n$. Then the following are measurable:
(i) $\sup _{n}\left\{f_{n}\right\}$, i.e. $\sup _{n} f_{n}(x)$.
(ii) $\inf _{n}\left\{f_{n}\right\}$, i.e. $\inf _{n} f_{n}(x)$.
(iii) $\limsup _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}$, i.e. $\limsup _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}(x)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left[\sup _{k \geq n} f_{k}(x)\right]$.
(iv) $\liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}$.

Proof. We have:
(i) $\operatorname{Fix} \alpha \in \mathbb{R}$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(\sup _{n} f_{n}\right)^{-1}([-\infty, \alpha])=\left\{x \in \mathbb{R}: \sup _{n} f_{n}(x) \leq \alpha\right\} & =\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty}\left\{x \in \mathbb{R}: f_{n}(x) \leq \alpha\right\} \\
& =\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} f_{n}^{-1}([-\infty, \alpha]) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R}) .
\end{aligned}
$$

(ii) Similarly show $\left(\inf _{n} f_{n}\right)^{-1}([\alpha, \infty]) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$.
(iii) We have

$$
\limsup _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sup _{k \geq n} f_{k}=\inf _{n} \sup _{k \geq n} f_{n}
$$

and for all $n, \sup _{k \geq n} f_{k}$ is measurable by (i).

$$
\sup _{k \geq n} f_{k} \geq \sup _{k \geq n+1} f_{k}
$$

(iv) Same as (iii).
3.12 Corollary. If $f_{n}: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \overline{\mathbb{R}}$ is measurable for each $n$ and $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}(x)$ exists for each $x$ (we accept $-\infty, \infty$ as $\operatorname{limits)}$ then $\lim f_{n}$ is measurable.

Proof. In this case we have

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}=\limsup _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}=\liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}
$$

Rough outline:

- Non-negative measurable simple function - "proto-integral"
- Non-negative extended real-valued measurable functions - approximation from below.
- Integrable functions - differences of non-negative integrable functions.


### 3.2 Simple functions

3.13 Definition. Let $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ (usually $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ an interval). A function $f: A \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is simple if

$$
f(A)=\left\{a_{1}, \ldots, a_{n}\right\}
$$

in other words $f$ is finite-valued. Standard form: suppose $f(A)=\left\{a_{1}<\ldots<a_{n}\right\}$. Let

$$
E_{i}=f^{-1}\left(\left\{a_{i}\right\}\right), \quad \forall i(1 \leq i \leq n)
$$

We write $f=\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{i} \chi_{E_{i}}$.
3.14 Proposition. A simple function $f: A \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is measurable if and only if when written in standard form $f=\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{i} \chi_{E_{i}}$ for $a_{1}<\ldots<a_{n}$, we have that each $E_{i}$ is measurable.

Proof. $(\rightarrow)$ If $f$ is measurable, we note that each set $\left\{a_{i}\right\}$ is Borel, hence

$$
E_{i}=f^{-1}\left(\left\{a_{i}\right\}\right) \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})
$$

$(\leftarrow)$ We note that $\chi_{E_{i}}$ is measurable (as a function) if and only if $E_{i} \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$. Linear combinations of measurable functions are measurable.

Let us now define

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{S}(A) & =\{\varphi: A \rightarrow \mathbb{R}: \varphi \text { is simple and measurable }\} \\
\mathcal{S}^{+}(A) & =\{\varphi \in \mathcal{S}(A): \varphi \geq 0 \text { (pointwise) }\}
\end{aligned}
$$

### 3.3 Proto-integral

3.15 Definition. If $\varphi \in \mathcal{S}^{+}(A)$ written in standard form, $\varphi=\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{i} \chi_{E_{i}}$ with $a_{i} \neq a_{j}$ if $i \neq j, E_{i} \cap E_{j}=\varnothing$ if $i \neq j$, then we define

$$
I_{A}(\varphi)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{i} \lambda\left(E_{i}\right)
$$

noting that this quantity may be $\infty$. We have $0 \cdot \infty=0$. We call this the proto-integral of $\varphi$.
3.16 Proposition. If $\varphi, \psi \in \mathcal{S}^{+}(A), c \geq 0$, then we have
(i) $I_{A}(c \varphi)=c I_{A}(\varphi)$.
(ii) $I_{A}(\varphi+\psi)=I_{A}(\varphi)+I_{A}(\psi)$, where we say $\alpha+\infty=\infty=\infty+\alpha$ for $\alpha \geq 0$.
(iii) $\varphi \leq \psi$ implies $I_{A}(\varphi) \leq I_{A}(\psi)$.

Proof. We have:
(i) Easy exercise.
(ii) Let $\varphi(A)=\left\{a_{1}<\ldots<a_{n}\right\}$ and $\psi(A)=\left\{b_{1}<\ldots<b_{m}\right\}, E_{i}=\varphi^{-1}\left(\left\{a_{i}\right\}\right)$ and $F_{j}=\psi^{-1}\left(\left\{b_{j}\right\}\right)$. Let

$$
\left\{a_{i}+b_{j}: 1 \leq i \leq n, 1 \leq j \leq m\right\}=\left\{c_{1}<\ldots<c_{\ell}\right\}
$$

For $k$ with $1 \leq k \leq \ell$, define

$$
D_{k}=\bigcup\left\{E_{i} \cap F_{j}: a_{i}+b_{j}=c_{k}\right\}
$$

We write

$$
\varphi+\psi=\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{i} \chi_{E_{i}}+\sum_{j=1}^{m} b_{j} \chi_{F_{j}}
$$

We observe that ${ }^{7}$

$$
\chi_{E}+\chi_{F}=\chi_{E \cup F}+\chi_{E \cap F}
$$

So we can rewrite the above as

$$
\varphi+\psi=\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{i} \sum_{j=1}^{m} \chi_{E_{i} \cap F_{j}}+\sum_{j=1}^{m} b_{j} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \chi_{E_{i} \cap F_{j}}=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{m}\left(a_{i}+b_{j}\right) \chi_{E_{i} \cap F_{j}}=\sum_{k=1}^{\ell} c_{k} \chi_{D_{k}}
$$

[^5]by definition of $D_{k}$. This is in standard form. On the other hand,
\[

$$
\begin{aligned}
I_{A}(\varphi)+I_{A}(\psi) & =\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{i} \lambda\left(E_{i}\right)+\sum_{j=1}^{m} b_{j} \lambda\left(F_{j}\right) \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{i} \sum_{j=1}^{m} \lambda\left(E_{i} \cap F_{j}\right)+\sum_{j=1}^{m} b_{j} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \lambda\left(E_{i} \cap F_{j}\right), \text { by } \sigma \text {-add. } \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{m}\left(a_{i}+b_{j}\right) \lambda\left(E_{i} \cap F_{j}\right) \\
& =\sum_{k=1}^{\ell} c_{k} \lambda\left(D_{k}\right), \text { by } \sigma \text {-add. } \\
& =I_{A}(\varphi+\psi), \text { by the above rewriting. }
\end{aligned}
$$
\]

(iii) If $a_{i}, b_{j}, E_{i}, F_{j}$ are as above, we have that $a_{i} \leq b_{j}$ whenever $E_{i} \cap F_{j} \neq \varnothing$ since $\varphi \leq \psi$. Then

$$
I_{A}(\varphi)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{m} a_{i} \lambda\left(E_{i} \cap F_{j}\right) \leq \sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{m} b_{j} \lambda\left(E_{i} \cap F_{j}\right)=I_{A}(\psi)
$$

### 3.4 Non-negative integral

We now use proto-integrals to define an integral for non-negative extended real-valued measurable functions.
3.17 Definition. Now, given $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$, let

$$
\overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)=\{f: A \rightarrow[0, \infty]: f \text { is measurable }\}
$$

3.18 Remark. If $f, g \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$ then $f+g \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$ makes sense. Also, we can define $c f \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$, for $c \geq 0$, $f \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A) . \quad[0 \cdot f=0]$. Also if $f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}, \limsup _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}, \sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}} f_{n}$, where $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$ then $f \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$. Also $f g \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$ if each $f, g \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$ since we can allow $\infty^{2}=\infty$.
3.19 Definition. If $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ and $f \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$ we let $\mathcal{S}_{f}^{+}(A)=\left\{\varphi \in \mathcal{S}^{+}(A): \varphi \leq f\right\}$, and define

$$
\int_{A} f=\sup \left\{I_{A}(\varphi): \varphi \in \mathcal{S}_{f}^{+}(A)\right\}
$$

We call this the Lebesgue integral of $f$.
3.20 Proposition. Let $\varnothing \neq A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ and $f, g \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$.
(i) If $f \leq g$ on $A$, then $\int_{A} f \leq \int_{A} g$.
(ii) If $\varnothing \neq B \subseteq A$ is measurable, then $\int_{B} f=\int_{A} f \chi_{B}$.
(iii) If $\varphi \in \mathcal{S}^{+}(A)$, then $\int_{A} \varphi=I_{A}(\varphi)$.

Proof. We have:
(i) We note that $\mathcal{S}_{f}^{+}(A) \subseteq \mathcal{S}_{g}^{+}(A)$ since $f \leq g$. Hence

$$
\int_{A} f=\sup _{\varphi \in \mathcal{S}_{f}^{+}(A)} I_{A}(\varphi) \leq \sup _{\psi \in \mathcal{S}_{g}^{+}(A)} I_{A}(\psi)=\int_{A} g
$$

(ii) If $\varphi \in \mathcal{S}_{f}^{+}(B)$, define $\tilde{\varphi}$ on $A$ by

$$
\tilde{\varphi}(x)= \begin{cases}\varphi(x) & \text { if } x \in B \\ 0 & \text { if } x \in A \backslash B\end{cases}
$$

Then it is clear that $\tilde{\varphi}$ is simple, and measurable (check!), so $\tilde{\varphi} \in \mathcal{S}_{f}^{+}(A)$. We also note that

$$
\left\{\tilde{\varphi}: \varphi \in \mathcal{S}_{f}^{+}(B)\right\}=\mathcal{S}_{f \chi_{B}}^{+}(A)
$$

Hence

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{A} f \chi_{B}=\sup \left\{I_{A}(\varphi): \varphi \in \mathcal{S}_{f \chi_{B}}^{+}(A)\right\} & =\sup \left\{I_{A}(\tilde{\varphi}): \varphi \in \mathcal{S}_{f}^{+}(B)\right\} \\
& =\sup \left\{I_{B}(\varphi): \varphi \in \mathcal{S}_{f}^{+}(B)\right\}=\int_{B} f
\end{aligned}
$$

(iii) First, if $\psi \in \mathcal{S}_{\varphi}^{+}(A)$, then $I_{A}(\psi) \leq I_{A}(\varphi)$ from last class (proposition) since $\psi \leq \varphi$. Hence

$$
\int_{A} \varphi=\sup _{\psi \in \mathcal{S}_{\varphi}^{+}(A)} I_{A}(\psi) \leq I_{A}(\varphi)
$$

and on the other hand, $\varphi \in \mathcal{S}_{\varphi}^{+}(A)$, so that $I_{A}(\varphi) \leq \int_{A} \varphi$.
3.21 Lemma. If $A_{1} \subseteq A_{2} \subseteq A_{3} \subseteq \ldots$ in $\mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$, then

$$
\lambda\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} A_{n}\right)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \lambda\left(A_{n}\right)
$$

Proof. Let $C_{1}=A_{1}$, and in general $C_{n}=A_{n} \backslash A_{n-1}$ for $n \geq 2$. Since $A_{1} \subseteq A_{2} \subseteq \ldots$, we have that $C_{n} \cap C_{m}=\varnothing$ if $n \neq m$. We then have

$$
\lambda\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} A_{n}\right)=\lambda\left(\bigsqcup_{n=1}^{\infty} C_{n}\right)=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \lambda\left(C_{n}\right)=\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{n=1}^{N} \lambda\left(C_{n}\right)=\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty} \lambda\left(\bigsqcup_{n=1}^{N} C_{n}\right)=\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty} \lambda\left(A_{N}\right)
$$

### 3.5 Monotone Convergence Theorem

3.22 Theorem (Lebesgue Monotone Convergence Theorem). Let $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$, with $f_{1} \leq f_{2} \leq f_{3} \leq$ $\ldots$ pointwise. Let $f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}$. Then

$$
\int_{A} f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n}
$$

In particular,

$$
\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}} \int_{A} f_{n}<\infty \Longrightarrow \int_{A} f<\infty
$$

Proof. We first note that since $f_{1} \leq f_{2} \leq \ldots$, we have $\int_{A} f_{1} \leq \int_{A} f_{2} \leq \ldots$ and hence,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n}=\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}} \int_{A} f_{n}
$$

Also, we note that $f \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$, by result on measurable functions. Since $f_{n} \leq f$, for each $n$, we find that

$$
\int_{A} f_{n} \leq \int_{A} f
$$

Therefore,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n} \leq \int_{A} f
$$

Thus, it remains to establish that $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n} \geq \int_{A} f$. Let $\varphi \in \mathcal{S}_{f}^{+}(A)$, and choose $0<\eta<1$. We will first show that

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n} \geq \eta \int_{A} \varphi
$$

Let $A_{n}=\left\{x \in A: f_{n}(x) \geq \eta \varphi(x)\right\}$. We have that
(i) $A_{1} \subseteq A_{2} \subseteq A_{3} \subseteq \ldots$, since if $f_{n}(x) \geq \eta \varphi(x)$, then $f_{n+1}(x) \geq f_{n}(x) \geq \eta \varphi(x)$.
(ii) $\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} A_{i}=A$, since $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}(x)=f(x)$, and $\eta \varphi(x)<\varphi(x) \leq f(x)$.

Now, let $\eta \varphi(A)=\left\{a_{1}<a_{2}<\ldots<a_{m}\right\}, E_{i}=(\eta \varphi)^{-1}\left(\left\{a_{i}\right\}\right) \subseteq A$, for $i(1 \leq i \leq m)$. We have, for each $n$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{A} f_{n} \geq \int_{A} f_{n} \chi_{A_{n}} & =\int_{A_{n}} f_{n} \\
& \geq \int_{A_{n}} \eta \varphi, \text { by definition of } A_{n} \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{m} a_{i} \lambda\left(E_{i} \cap A_{n}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now, by the lemma, take $n \rightarrow \infty$, and since each $E_{i}=E_{i} \cap A=\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(E_{i} \cap A_{n}\right)$, we have that the last term above has limit

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{m} a_{i} \lambda\left(E_{i}\right)=\int_{A} \eta \varphi=\eta \int_{A} \varphi .
$$

Thus

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n} \geq \eta \int_{A} \varphi
$$

as required in $(\dagger)$. Since this is true for all choices of $\eta(0<\eta<1)$, we then have

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n} \geq \lim _{\eta \rightarrow 1} \eta \int_{A} \varphi=\int_{A} \varphi .
$$

Thus, as we chose $\varphi \in \mathcal{S}_{f}^{+}(A)$,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n} \geq \sup _{\varphi \in \mathcal{S}_{f}^{+}(A)} \int_{A} \varphi=\int_{A} f .
$$

3.23 Lemma. Let $f: A \rightarrow[0, \infty]$, where $\varnothing \neq A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$. Then

$$
f \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A) \Longleftrightarrow \exists \text { a sequence }\left(\varphi_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq \mathcal{S}^{+}(A) \text { s.t. } \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \varphi_{n}=f \text { pointwise. }
$$

Moreover, we can arrange $\varphi_{1} \leq \varphi_{2} \leq \ldots \leq f$ (pointwise).
Proof. $(\leftarrow)$ A limit of a sequence of measurable functions is still measurable.
$(\rightarrow)$ For each $k \in \mathbb{N}$, let $F_{k}=f^{-1}([k, \infty])$ and for each $i=1, \ldots, k 2^{k}$, let $E_{k, i}=f^{-1}\left(\left[\frac{i-1}{2^{k}}, \frac{i}{2^{k}}\right]\right)$. Then for each $k \in \mathbb{N}$,

$$
A=F_{k} \sqcup \bigsqcup_{i=1}^{k 2^{k}} E_{k, i} .
$$

Let

$$
\varphi_{k}=k \chi_{F_{k}}+\sum_{i=1}^{k 2^{k}} \frac{i-1}{2^{k}} \chi_{E_{k, i}} .
$$

Check $\varphi_{1} \leq \varphi_{2} \leq \ldots$ and $\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \varphi_{k}=f$.
We have the following corollary to the MCT and to the lemma, which establishes several familiar properties of the integral like linearity, additivity across sets, and compatibility with infinite sums.
3.24 Corollary. Let $\varnothing \neq A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$. Then we have:
(i) If $f, g \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A), c \geq 0$, then

$$
\int_{A} c f=c \int_{A} f \quad \text { and } \quad \int_{A} f+g=\int_{A} f+\int_{A} g .
$$

(ii) If $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$, then

$$
\int_{A} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} f_{n}=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \int_{A} f_{n} .
$$

(iii) If $A_{1}, A_{2}, \ldots \subseteq A$ are measurable sets such that $A=\bigsqcup_{i=1}^{\infty} A_{i}$ and $A_{i} \cap A_{j}=\varnothing$ if $i \neq j$, then

$$
\int_{A} f=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \int_{A_{i}} f
$$

for $f \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$.
Proof. We have:
(i) Let $\left(\varphi_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty},\left(\psi_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq \mathcal{S}^{+}(A)$ such that $\varphi_{1} \leq \varphi_{2} \leq \ldots$ and $\psi_{1} \leq \psi_{2} \leq \ldots$ and $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \varphi_{n}=f, \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \psi_{n}=$ $g$. Then

$$
\varphi_{1}+\psi_{1} \leq \varphi_{2}+\psi_{2} \leq \ldots
$$

and furthermore $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \varphi_{n}+\psi_{n}=f+g$. Using MCT, and the linearity of proto-integrals,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{A}(f+g)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \underbrace{\int_{A}\left(\varphi_{n}+\psi_{n}\right)}_{I_{A}\left(\varphi_{n}\right)+I_{A}\left(\psi_{n}\right)} & =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(\int_{A} \varphi_{n}+\int_{A} \psi_{n}\right) \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} \varphi_{n}+\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} \psi_{n}=\int_{A} f+\int_{A} g
\end{aligned}
$$

Similarly, using properties of the proto-integral $I_{A}\left(\varphi_{n}\right)$,

$$
\int_{A} c f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} c \varphi_{n}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} c \int_{A} \varphi_{n}=c \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} \varphi_{n}=c \int_{A} f
$$

(ii) Let $g_{n}=\sum_{k=1}^{n} f_{k} \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$. We note that $g_{1} \leq g_{2} \leq \ldots$ and

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} g_{n}=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} f_{k}
$$

(by definition). We just use (i) to see that

$$
\int_{A} g_{n}=\sum_{k=1}^{n} \int_{A} f_{k}
$$

and use MCT to see that

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \int_{A} f_{k}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} g_{n}=\int_{A} \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} f_{k}
$$

(iii) We let $f_{n}=f \chi_{A_{n}}$ and we have $f \chi_{A_{n}} \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$. Also, $f=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} f \chi_{A_{i}}$, so we appeal to (i) to get

$$
\int_{A} f=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \int_{A_{i}} f
$$

### 3.6 Lebesgue integral

Let $\overline{\mathcal{M}}(A)=\{f: A \rightarrow \overline{\mathbb{R}}=[-\infty, \infty]: f$ is measurable $\}$. For $f \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}(A)$, let $f^{+}=\max \{f, 0\}, f^{-}=\max \{-f, 0\}$ (pointwise). So $f=f^{+}-f^{-}$, and also $|f|=f^{+}+f^{-}$.
3.25 Definition. Let $\varnothing \neq A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$. We say $f: A \rightarrow \overline{\mathbb{R}}$ is (Lebesgue) integrable if $f \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}(A)$, and $\int_{A} f^{+}-\int_{A} f^{-}<\infty$. In this case we define its (Lebesgue) integral by

$$
\int_{A} f=\int_{A} f^{+}-\int_{A} f^{-}
$$

We denote the set of such functions by $\bar{L}(A)$.
3.26 Aside. Part (i) of the next lemma tells us that $\overline{\mathbb{R}}$-valued integrable functions are finite except on a set of measure zero. Part (ii) incidentally has an application to $L_{p}$ spaces; in particular, it will give us the nondegeneracy of the norm in the case $p=1$.
3.27 Lemma. We have:
(i) $f \in \bar{L}(A)$ implies $\lambda\left(f^{-1}(\{-\infty, \infty\})\right)=0$.
(ii) If $f \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}(A)$, then $\int_{A}|f|=0$ if and only if $\lambda\left(f^{-1}([-\infty, 0) \cup(0, \infty])\right)=0$.

Proof. We have:
(i) Since $f \in \bar{L}(A)$, we know $\int_{A} f^{+}<\infty$. Define $E^{+}=f^{-1}(\{\infty\})$. Then for any $n$, we have $n \chi_{E^{+}} \leq f^{+}$(because $f^{+}=\infty$ on $E^{+}$). Thus

$$
n \lambda\left(E^{+}\right)=\int_{A} n \chi_{E^{+}} \leq \int_{A} f^{+}<\infty
$$

which means $\lambda\left(E^{+}\right) \leq \frac{1}{n} \int_{A} f^{+}$for each $n$, so $\lambda\left(E^{+}\right)=0$. Similarly, put $E^{-}=f^{-1}(\{-\infty\})$ and show $\lambda\left(E^{-}\right)=0$. Finally

$$
\lambda\left(f^{-1}(\{-\infty, \infty\})\right)=\lambda\left(f^{-1}(\{\infty\}) \cup f^{-1}(\{-\infty\})\right)=\lambda\left(E^{+} \cup E^{-}\right)=0 .
$$

(ii) $(\rightarrow)$ Suppose $\int_{A}|f|=0$. For all $n \in \mathbb{N}$, let

$$
E_{n}=\left\{x \in A:|f(x)| \geq \frac{1}{n}\right\}
$$

Then $\frac{1}{n} \chi_{E_{n}} \leq|f|$. So $\frac{1}{n} \lambda\left(E_{n}\right)=\int_{A} \frac{1}{n} \chi_{E_{n}} \leq \int_{A}|f|=0$. Hence $\lambda\left(E_{n}\right)=0$. Hence

$$
\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_{n}=\{x \in A: f(x) \neq 0\}=f^{-1}([-\infty, 0) \cup(0, \infty])
$$

and the countable union of null sets is null. By $\sigma$-subadditivity,

$$
\lambda\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_{n}\right) \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \lambda\left(E_{n}\right), \text { and } \lambda\left(E_{n}\right)=0 \text { so } \lambda\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_{n}\right)=0
$$

$(\leftarrow)$ Suppose conversely that $\lambda\left(f^{-1}([-\infty, 0) \cup(0, \infty])\right)=0$. Let $\varphi \in \mathcal{S}_{|f|}^{+}(A)$. Write

$$
\varphi=\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{i} \chi_{E_{i}}
$$

for $a_{1}<a_{2}<\ldots<a_{n}$. If at least one $a_{i}>0$, then $0<a_{i} \chi_{E_{i}} \leq \varphi \leq|f|$, so that $E_{i} \subseteq f^{-1}(\overline{\mathbb{R}} \backslash\{0\})$. By the increasing property of $\lambda$, we have

$$
\lambda\left(E_{i}\right) \leq \lambda\left(f^{-1}([-\infty, 0) \cup(0, \infty])\right)=0
$$

which implies $\lambda\left(E_{i}\right)=0$. Hence for all $\varphi \in \mathcal{S}_{|f|}^{+}(A)$, we have

$$
\int_{A} \varphi=I_{A}(\varphi)=0
$$

and so it follows that

$$
\int_{A}|f|=\sup \left\{I_{A}(\varphi): \varphi \in \mathcal{S}_{|f|}^{+}(A)\right\}=0
$$

3.28 Remark. For $\varnothing \neq A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\overline{\mathcal{M}}(A) & =\{f: A \rightarrow \overline{\mathbb{R}}: f \text { is measurable }\} \\
\bar{L}(A) & =\{f: A \rightarrow \overline{\mathbb{R}}: f \text { is integrable }\} \\
L(A) & =\{f: A \rightarrow \mathbb{R}: f \in \mathcal{M}(A), f \text { is integrable }\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

3.29 Corollary (to lemma of last class). Let $f \in \bar{L}(A)$. Then there is $f_{0} \in L(A)$ such that

$$
f(x)=f_{0}(x)
$$

except for $x \in N \subseteq A$, where $\lambda(N)=0$. We will simply say that $f=f_{0}$ almost everywhere (a.e.) when this condition holds.
Proof. We saw that since $f \in \bar{L}(A)$, we have $\lambda\left(f^{-1}(\{-\infty, \infty\})\right)=0$. We define $f_{0}: A \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ by

$$
f_{0}(x)= \begin{cases}f(x) & x \notin f^{-1}(\{-\infty, \infty\}) \\ 0 & \text { otherwise }\end{cases}
$$

3.30 Remark. We will write for a function $f: A \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ and a sequence $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq \mathcal{M}(A)$

$$
f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n} \text { (a.e.) }
$$

to mean that there is some set $N$ with $\lambda(N)=0$ and

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}(x)=f(x), \quad \forall x \in A \backslash N
$$

Since null sets are measurable, we note that such $f$, as above, remain measurable i.e. $f \in \mathcal{M}(A)$.
Recall that if $f \in L(A)$ then

$$
\int_{A} f=\int_{A} f^{+}-\int_{A} f^{-}
$$

is the Lebesgue integral of $f$ over $A$.
3.31 Theorem (Properties of the integral). If $f, g \in L(A)$ and $c \in \mathbb{R}$ then
(i) $c f \in L(A)$ with $\int_{A} c f=c \int_{A} f$.
(ii) $f+g \in L(A)$ with $\int_{A}(f+g)=\int_{A} f+\int_{A} g$.
(iii) $|f| \in L(A)$ and we have $\left|\int_{A} f\right| \leq \int_{A}|f|$.

In fact, for $f: A \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$, we have

$$
f \in L(A) \Longleftrightarrow|f| \in L(A) \text { and } f \in \mathcal{M}(A)
$$

Proof. We have:
(i) Straightforward.
(ii) First, we note that $f+g=(f+g)^{+}-(f+g)^{-}$, and we have that

$$
(f+g)^{+} \leq f^{+}+g^{+}, \quad(f+g)^{-} \leq f^{-}+g^{-}
$$

Hence, using previous results about integrating non-negative functions,

$$
\int_{A}(f+g)^{+} \leq \int_{A}\left(f^{+}+g^{+}\right)=\underbrace{\int_{A} f^{+}}_{<\infty}+\underbrace{\int_{A} g^{+}}_{<\infty}<\infty
$$

and similarly,

$$
\int_{A}(f+g)^{-}<\infty
$$

so that $f+g \in L(A)$.
We now claim the following: if $h, k, \varphi, \psi \in L^{+}(A)$ and $h-k=\varphi-\psi$ then

$$
\int_{A} h-\int_{A} k=\int_{A} \varphi-\int_{A} \psi
$$

To see this, note that we have $h+\psi=\varphi+k$, so by the corollary (to MCT) we obtain

$$
\int_{A} h+\int_{A} \psi=\int_{A}(h+\psi)=\int_{A}(\varphi+k)=\int_{A} \varphi+\int_{A} k
$$

where each integral is finite. We subtract $\int_{A} k+\int_{A} \psi$ from both sides.
Back to the proof of (ii), we observe that

$$
(f+g)^{+}-(f+g)^{-}=f+g=f^{+}-f^{-}+g^{+}-g^{-}=\left(f^{+}+g^{+}\right)-\left(f^{-}+g^{-}\right)
$$

where $(f+g)^{+}, \ldots, f^{-}+g^{-} \in L^{+}(A)$. Hence, by the claim,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{A}(f+g)=\int_{A}(f+g)^{+}-\int_{A}(f+g)^{-} & =\int_{A}\left(f^{+}+g^{+}\right)-\int_{A}\left(f^{-}+g^{-}\right) \\
& =\int_{A} f^{+}+\int_{A} g^{+}-\left(\int_{A} f^{-}+\int_{A} g^{-}\right) \\
& =\int_{A} f^{+}-\int_{A} f^{-}+\int_{A} g^{+}-\int_{A} g^{-}=\int_{A} f+\int_{A} g
\end{aligned}
$$

(iii) $|f|=f^{+}+f^{-}$. Hence

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\int_{A} f\right| & =\left|\int_{A} f^{+}-\int_{A} f^{-}\right| \\
& \leq\left|\int_{A} f^{+}\right|+\left|-\int_{A} f^{-}\right| \\
& =\int_{A} f^{+}+\int_{A} f^{-} \\
& =\int_{A}\left(f^{+}+f^{-}\right)=\int_{A}|f| .
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that $\int_{A} f^{+}, \int_{A} f^{-}<\infty$ and hence the sum is finite. Finally, we note that if $|f| \in L(A)$ and $f \in \mathcal{M}(A)$, the latter assumption tells us that $f^{+}, f^{-} \in \mathcal{M}(A)$. The first assumption gives that

$$
\int_{A} f^{+}, \int_{A} f^{-} \leq \int_{A} f^{+}+\int_{A} f^{-}=\int_{A}\left(f^{+}+f^{-}\right)=\int_{A}|f|<\infty
$$

### 3.7 Dominated Convergence Theorem

Before introducing the Lebesgue dominated convergence theorem, we will require the following lemma.
3.32 Lemma (Fatou's lemma). If $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq \overline{\mathcal{M}}^{+}(A)$ then

$$
\int_{A} \liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n} \leq \liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n}
$$

Proof. Let $g_{n}=\inf \left\{f_{k}: k \geq n\right\}$. Then $0 \leq g_{1} \leq g_{2} \leq \ldots$ and $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} g_{n}=\liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}$ by definition. Thus by MCT,

$$
\int_{A} \liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} g_{n}
$$

Now, $g_{n} \leq f_{k}$ for each $k \geq n$, so we find $\int_{A} g_{n} \leq \int_{A} f_{k}$ and we have

$$
\int_{A} g_{n} \leq \liminf _{k \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{k}
$$

Combining ( $\dagger$ ) and ( $\dagger \dagger$ ) we find

$$
\int_{A} \liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n} \leq \liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n}
$$

3.33 Example. Let $f_{n}=n \chi_{\left(0, \frac{1}{n}\right)}$. Then $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}=0$, pointwise, so

$$
\liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}=0
$$

However

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} f_{n}=\int_{\mathbb{R}} n \chi_{\left(0, \frac{1}{n}\right)}=n \lambda\left(\left(0, \frac{1}{n}\right)\right)=n \frac{1}{n}=1
$$

Hence

$$
\liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\mathbb{R}} f_{n}=1
$$

Hence strict inequality can hold in Fatou's lemma.
3.34 Remark. Both MCT and Fatou's lemma hold when

$$
f=\liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}
$$

pointwise is replaced by

$$
f=\liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n} \text { (a.e.). }
$$

3.35 Theorem (Lebesgue Dominated Convergence Theorem). If $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ with $\lambda(A)>0$, and $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq$ $\mathcal{M}(A)$ and $g \in L^{+}(A)$ such that
(i) there is $f: A \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ such that

$$
f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n} \text { (a.e.) }
$$

on $A$.
(ii) $\left|f_{n}\right| \leq g$ (a.e.) for each $n$ (we call $g$ an integrable majorant).

Then $f \in L(A)$, and we have

$$
\int_{A} f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n}
$$

Proof. Let

$$
N=\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty}\left\{x \in A:\left|f_{n}(x)\right|>g(x)\right\} \cup\left\{x \in A: \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}(x) \neq f(x) \text { or limit DNE }\right\}
$$

so by $\sigma$-subadditivity of $\lambda$ (i.e. of $\lambda^{*}$ ), $\lambda(N)=0$. We note that

$$
\int_{N} f_{n}, \int_{N} g=0
$$

by the lemma, so we can replace $A$ by $A \backslash N$, and just call the new set $A$. We note that $f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}$ (now pointwise) is measurable. Also

$$
|f|=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left|f_{n}\right| \leq g
$$

so $\int_{A}|f| \leq \int_{A} g<\infty$ so $f$ is integrable. We consider, first, the functions $g+f_{n} \geq 0$ by assumption and $g+f=$ $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(g+f_{n}\right)=\liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(g+f_{n}\right)$ (pointwise). Then, by Fatou's lemma, we get

$$
\int_{A}(g+f) \leq \liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A}\left(g+f_{n}\right)
$$

thus

$$
\int_{A} g+\int_{A} f=\int_{A}(g+f) \leq \liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A}\left(g+f_{n}\right)=\liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(\int_{A} g+\int_{A} f_{n}\right)=\int_{A} g+\liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n}
$$

Thus

$$
\int_{A} f \leq \liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n}
$$

and we also note that $g-f_{n} \geq 0$ with $g-f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(g-f_{n}\right)=\liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(g-f_{n}\right)$. As above, we obtain the following:

$$
\begin{gathered}
\int_{A} g-\int_{A} f=\int_{A}(g-f) \leq \liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A}\left(g-f_{n}\right)=\liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(\int_{A} g-\int_{A} f_{n}\right)=\int_{A} g+\liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(-\int_{A} f_{n}\right) \\
=\int_{A} g-\limsup _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n}
\end{gathered}
$$

thus we have

$$
\int_{A} f \geq \limsup _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n}
$$

combining $(\dagger)$ and $(\dagger \dagger)$ we have

$$
\limsup _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n} \leq \int_{A} f \leq \liminf _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n}
$$

thus

$$
\int_{A} f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} f_{n}
$$

## $4 \quad L_{p}$ spaces

## $4.1 \quad p=1$ case

We first treat $L_{p}$ spaces where $p=1$. Let $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R}), \lambda(A)>0$. (Usually, $A=[a, b],[a, \infty), \mathbb{R}$.) Recall

$$
L(A)=\{f: A \rightarrow \mathbb{R}: f \text { is measurable and integrable }\}
$$

4.1 Proposition. Define, for $f \in L(A),\|f\|_{1}=\int_{A}|f|$. Then
(i) $\|c f\|_{1}=|c|\|f\|_{1}$ for $c \in \mathbb{R}(|\cdot|$-homogeneity $)$
(ii) $\|f+g\|_{1} \leq\|f\|_{1}+\|g\|_{1}$ for another $g \in L(A)$ (subadditivity)

Hence $\|\cdot\|_{1}$ is a seminorm. We are lacking nondegeneracy, so it is not a norm.
Proof. We have:
(i) Straightforward.
(ii) $\|f+g\|_{1}=\int_{A}|f+g| \leq \int_{A}(|f|+|g|)=\int_{A}|f|+\int_{A}|g|=\|f\|_{1}+\|g\|_{1}$.
4.2 Definition. We define an equivalence relation on $L(A)$ by

$$
f \sim g \Longleftrightarrow f=g \text { (a.e.) }
$$

Check that this is an equivalence relation. We observe, from an earlier lemma ${ }^{8}$, that

$$
f \sim g \Longleftrightarrow \int_{A}|f-g|=0
$$

We define $L_{1}$ space on $A$ by

$$
L_{1}(A)=L(A) / \sim
$$

We note that $\sim$ is a linear equivalence:

$$
f \sim f_{1}, g \sim g_{1}, c \in \mathbb{R} \Longrightarrow f+c g \sim f_{1}+c g_{1}
$$

Hence $L_{1}(A)$ is a vector space. Also $f \sim f_{1}$ implies $|f| \sim\left|f_{1}\right|$ so $\|f\|_{1}=\left\|f_{1}\right\|_{1}$ and hence $\|\cdot\|_{1}$ is well-defined on $L_{1}(A)$. Moreover, for $f \in L(A),\|f\|_{1}=0$ if and only if $\int_{A}|f|=0$ if and only if $f \sim 0$. On $L_{1}$ we have
(iii) $\|f\|_{1}=0$ if and only if $f=0$ (in $L_{1}(A)$ ).

We think of elements of $L_{1}(A)$ as integrable functions with the agreement that $f=f_{1}$ in $L_{1}(A)$ if and only if $f=f_{1}$ (a.e.).
4.3 Remark (warning). For all $x \in A, \lambda(\{x\})=0$. Hence for any $c \in \mathbb{R}, f=f+c \chi_{\{x\}}$ in $L_{1}(A)$. Hence for $f \in L_{1}(A)$, we cannot make sense of " $f(x)$ ". However, we can make sense of " $f(x)$ for almost every $x$ ".

$$
\int_{A} f=\int_{A} \underbrace{f(x) d x}_{\text {dealing with } x \text { "in the large" }}
$$

Note:

$$
L(A)=\{f: A \rightarrow \mathbb{R}: \text { measurable and integrable }\}
$$

is a set of functions. On the other hand, $L_{1}(A)=L(A) / \sim$ is a set of a.e.-equivalence classes.
4.4 Definition ( $L_{1}$ convergence). We say that

$$
f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}
$$

in $L_{1}$ if $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|f-f_{n}\right\|_{1}=0$.

[^6]4.5 Remark. If $f,\left(f_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty}$ in $L(A)$ and $f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}$ (a.e.) and there is $g \in L^{+}(A)$ such that $\left|f_{n}\right| \leq g$ (a.e.) then (by LDCT) $f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}\left(\right.$ in $\left.L_{1}\right)$. Indeed,
\[

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left|f-f_{n}\right| \leq|f|+\left|f_{n}\right| \leq 2 g \\
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left|f-f_{n}\right|=0 \text { (a.e.). }
\end{gathered}
$$
\]

Thus,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|f-f_{n}\right\|_{1}=\int_{A}\left|f-f_{n}\right| \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A} 0=0
$$

Question: Is it true that for $f,\left(f_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty}$ in $L(A)$ that $f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}$ (in $L_{1}$ ) implies $f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}$ almost everywhere?

## 4.2 $1<p<\infty$ case

4.6 Definition. Let $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R}), \lambda(A)>0$. (Usually, $A=[a, b],[a, \infty)$, $\mathbb{R}$.) Define

$$
L_{p}(A)=\left\{f \in \mathcal{M}(A): \int_{A}|f|^{p}<\infty\right\} / \sim
$$

where $f \sim g$ if and only if $f=g$ (a.e.). For $f \in L_{p}(A)$, let

$$
\|f\|_{p}=\left(\int_{A}|f|^{p}\right)^{1 / p}
$$

We wish to show that $L_{p}(A)$ is a linear space, and that $\|\cdot\|_{p}$ is a norm on $L_{p}(A)$.
4.7 Definition. If $1<p<\infty$ is fixed, we let $q$ be defined by the expression

$$
\frac{1}{p}+\frac{1}{q}=1
$$

That is, $q=\frac{p}{p-1}$ and we call $q$ the conjugate (or dual ${ }^{9}$ ) index to $p$.
4.8 Lemma (Young's Inequality). If $1<p<\infty$ and $q$ is the conjugate index, then for any $a, b \geq 0$ we have

$$
a b \leq \frac{a^{p}}{p}+\frac{b^{q}}{q}
$$

with equality if and only if $a^{p}=b^{q}$.
Proof. Let $0<\alpha<1$ and define $\varphi:[0, \infty) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ by

$$
\varphi(t)=\alpha t-t^{\alpha}
$$

We have

$$
\varphi^{\prime}(t)=\alpha-\alpha t^{\alpha-1}=\alpha\left(1-\frac{1}{t^{1-\alpha}}\right)
$$

and we have $\varphi^{\prime}(t)<0$ for $0<t<1$ and $\varphi^{\prime}(t)>0$ for $t>1$. Thus, by MVT we have that

$$
\alpha t-t^{\alpha-1}=\varphi(t) \geq \varphi(1)=\alpha-1
$$

with equality exactly when $t=1$. Thus, for $t \geq 0$,

$$
t^{\alpha} \leq \alpha t-(1-\alpha)
$$

with equality only for $t=1$. Assume $b \neq 0$ since for $b=0$ the desired inequality is obvious. Let $t=a^{p} / b^{q}$. We get

$$
\frac{a^{p \alpha}}{b^{q \alpha}} \leq \alpha \frac{a^{p}}{b^{q}}-(1-\alpha)
$$

and hence

$$
a^{p \alpha} b^{q(1-\alpha)} \leq \alpha a^{p}+(1-\alpha) b^{q}
$$

Now we let $\alpha=\frac{1}{p}$ so $1-\alpha=\frac{1}{q}$, and we're done.

[^7]4.9 Theorem (Hölder's inequality). Let $1<p<\infty, A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R}), \lambda(A)>0$. Let $q$ be the conjugate index. If $f \in L_{p}(A)$, and $g \in L_{q}(A)$, then $f g \in L_{1}(A)$ and
$$
\|f g\|_{1} \leq\|f\|_{p}\|g\|_{q}
$$
with equality holding only if $\|g\|_{q}^{q}|f|^{p}=\|f\|_{p}^{p}|g|^{q}$.
Proof. If either $\|f\|_{p}=0$ or $\|g\|_{q}=0$ then $f g=0$ (a.e.) and the (in)equality is trivial. We assume that $\|f\|_{p}\|g\|_{q}>0$. Let for almost every $x \in A$
$$
a(x)=\frac{|f(x)|}{\|f\|_{p}}, b(x)=\frac{|g(x)|}{\|g\|_{q}}
$$
we have for almost every $x \in A$ that
\[

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{|f(x) g(x)|}{\|f\|_{p}\|g\|_{q}}=a(x) b(x) \leq \frac{a(x)^{p}}{p}+\frac{g(x)^{q}}{q}=\frac{|f(x)|^{p}}{p\|f\|_{p}^{p}}+\frac{|g(x)|}{q\|g\|_{q}^{q}} \tag{*}
\end{equation*}
$$

\]

with equality holding if and only if $a(x)^{p}=b(x)^{q}$, i.e.

$$
\frac{|f(x)|^{p}}{\|f\|_{p}^{p}}=\frac{|g(x)|^{q}}{\|g\|_{q}^{q}}
$$

we note that $f g$ defines a measurable function and hence $|f g|$ is measurable. Integrating (*) we find

$$
\frac{1}{\|f\|_{p}\|g\|_{q}} \int_{A}|f g| \leq \int_{A}\left(\frac{|f|^{p}}{p\|f\|_{p}^{p}}+\frac{|g|^{q}}{q\|g\|_{q}}\right)=\frac{1}{p\|f\|_{p}^{p}} \underbrace{\int_{A}|f|^{p}}_{\|f\|_{p}^{p}}+\frac{1}{q\|g\|_{q}^{q}} \underbrace{\int_{A}|g|^{q}}_{\|g\|_{q}^{q}}=\frac{1}{p}+\frac{1}{q}=1
$$

Hence

$$
\|f g\|_{1}=\int_{A}|f g| \leq\|f\|_{p}\|g\|_{q}
$$

We note that equality holds only when equality holds in $(*)$ for almost every $x$.
4.10 Theorem (Minkowski's inequality). Let $1<p<\infty, A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R}), \lambda(A)>0$. If $f, g \in L_{p}(A)$ then $f+g \in L_{p}(A)$ and moreover

$$
\|f+g\|_{p} \leq\|f\|_{p}+\|g\|_{p}
$$

with equality holding if and only if there are constants $c_{1}, c_{2} \geq 0$ such that $c_{1}+c_{2}>0$ and $c_{1} f=c_{2} g$ (a.e.).
Proof. First, note that pointwise almost everywhere,

$$
|f+g|^{p} \leq(2 \max \{|f|,|g|\})^{p}=2^{p} \max \left\{|f|^{p},|g|^{p}\right\} \leq 2^{p}\left(|f|^{p}+|g|^{p}\right)
$$

and hence

$$
\int_{A}|f+g|^{p} \leq 2^{p}\left(\int_{A}|f|^{p} \int_{A}|g|^{p}\right)<\infty
$$

So $f+g \in L_{p}(A)$. If $\|f+g\|_{p}=0$, then the inequality is trivial. Let's assume $\|f+g\|_{p}>0$. Now, we have

$$
|f+g|^{p}=|f+g||f+g|^{p-1} \leq|f||f+g|^{p-1}+|g||f+g|^{p-1} \text { (a.e.) }
$$

so note that $|f+g|^{p-1} \in L_{q}(A)$, since $q=\frac{p}{p-1}$. Thus, by Hölder's inequality we have

$$
\int_{A}\left|f\left\|f+\left.g\right|^{p-1} \leq\right\|\right| f\left|\left\|_{p}\right\|\right| f+\left.g\right|^{p-1}\left\|_{q}=\left(\int_{A}|f|^{p}\right)^{1 / p}\left(\int_{A}|f+g|^{(p-1) q}\right)^{1 / q}=\right\| f\left\|_{p}\right\| f+g \|_{p}^{p / q}
$$

and similarly

$$
\int_{A}\left|g\left\|f+\left.g\right|^{p-1} \leq\right\| g\left\|_{p}\right\| f+g \|_{p}^{p / q}\right.
$$

Combining ( $\dagger$ ) and ( $\dagger \dagger$ ) we see that

$$
\begin{align*}
\|f+g\|_{p}^{p} & =\int_{A}|f+g|^{p} \\
& \leq \int_{A}\left|f \left\|f+\left.g\right|^{p-1}+\int_{A}|g \| f+g|^{p-1}\right.\right.  \tag{A}\\
& \leq\left(\|f\|_{p}+\|g\|_{p}\right)\|f+g\|_{p}^{p / q} \tag{B}
\end{align*}
$$

and we note that

$$
p-\frac{p}{q}=p\left(1-\frac{1}{q}\right)=p \frac{1}{p}=1
$$

so we have

$$
\|f+g\|_{p} \leq\|f\|_{p}+\|g\|_{p}
$$

Equality at (A) requires $|f+g|=|f|+|g|$ (a.e.) and at (B) is the equality condition from Hölder.

### 4.3 Completeness

We will see that $L_{p}(A)$ is actually not just a normed linear space, but a Banach space (it is complete).

$$
L_{p}(A)=\left\{f \in \mathcal{M}(A): \int_{A}|f|^{p}<\infty\right\} / \sim
$$

where $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R}), \lambda(A)>0$.
4.11 Lemma. Let $(\mathcal{X},\|\cdot\|)$ be a normed vector space. Then $\mathcal{X}$ is complete if and only if for every sequence $\left(x_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq \mathcal{X}$ with

$$
\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\left\|x_{n}\right\|<\infty
$$

then we have

$$
\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x_{n}=\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{n=1}^{N} x_{n}
$$

converges in $\mathcal{X}$.
Proof. $(\rightarrow)$ (Abstract Weierstrass Test) Let $\left(x_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq \mathcal{X}$ with $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\left\|x_{n}\right\|<\infty$. Let $s_{n}=\sum_{k=1}^{n} x_{k}$. Then if $m<n$, we observe

$$
\left\|s_{m}-s_{n}\right\|=\left\|\sum_{k=n+1}^{m} x_{k}\right\| \leq \sum_{k=n+1}^{m}\left\|x_{k}\right\|
$$

Since $\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left\|x_{k}\right\|<\infty,\left\|s_{m}-s_{n}\right\|$ can be made small. So $\left\{s_{n}\right\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ is Cauchy in $\mathcal{X}$. As $\mathcal{X}$ is complete, $\left\{s_{n}\right\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ converges, to $s \in \mathcal{X}$.

$$
s=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{k=1}^{n} x_{k}=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} x_{k}
$$

$(\leftarrow)$ Let $\left(x_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq \mathcal{X}$ be Cauchy. Pick $n_{1}$ such that $n, m \geq n_{1}$ implies $\left\|x_{n}-x_{m}\right\|<\frac{1}{2}$. Pick $n_{2}$ such that $n_{2} \geq n_{1}$ and $n, m \geq n_{2}$ implies $\left\|x_{n}-x_{m}\right\|<\frac{1}{2^{2}}$. And so on; in general choosing $n_{k}$ such that $n_{k} \geq n_{k-1}$ and $n, m \geq n_{k}$ implies $\left\|x_{n}-x_{m}\right\|<\frac{1}{2^{k}}$. So we get a subsequence $\left(x_{n_{k}}\right)_{k=1}^{\infty}$. For each $k$, let $y_{k}=x_{n_{k+1}}-x_{n_{k}}$. Then

$$
\sum_{j=1}^{k}\left\|y_{j}\right\|=\sum_{j=1}^{k}\left\|x_{n_{j}}-x_{n_{j-1}}\right\|<\sum_{j=1}^{k} \frac{1}{2^{j}}
$$

So,

$$
\sum_{j=1}^{\infty}\left\|y_{j}\right\|=\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{j=1}^{N}\left\|y_{j}\right\| \leq \lim _{N \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{j=1}^{N} \frac{1}{2^{j}}=1
$$

By hypothesis,

$$
x=\lim _{j \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{k=1}^{j} y_{k} \text { exists. }
$$

We observe that by telescoping,

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{j} y_{k}=\sum_{k=1}^{j} x_{n_{k}}-x_{n_{k}-1}=x_{n_{k+1}}-x_{n_{1}}
$$

hence

$$
x+x_{n_{1}}=\lim _{j \rightarrow \infty} x_{n_{j+1}}
$$

exists. However $\left(x_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty}$ is a Cauchy sequence and we have shown that it has a convergent subsequence. So, $\left(x_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty}$ itself also converges. (Details left as exercise).
4.12 Theorem. Let $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$, with $\lambda(A)>0$. Then $L_{p}(A)$ is complete.

Proof. We use the lemma. Let $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq L_{p}(A)$. Call

$$
M:=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\left\|f_{n}\right\|_{p}<\infty
$$

We consider each $f_{n}$ as a measurable function on $A$ with $\int|f|^{p}<\infty$. Let

$$
g_{n}=\sum_{k=1}^{n}\left|f_{k}\right|
$$

so $g_{1} \leq g_{2} \leq g_{3} \leq \ldots$ and for each $x$, put $g(x)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} g_{n}(x)$ (pointwise). We observe that

$$
\left\|g_{n}\right\|_{p} \leq \sum_{k=1}^{n}\left\|\left|f_{k}\right|\right\|_{p}=\sum_{k=1}^{n}\left\|f_{k}\right\|_{p} \leq \underbrace{\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left\|f_{k}\right\|_{p}}_{M}<\infty
$$

Hence by MCT we find that ${ }^{10}$

$$
\int_{A} g^{p}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int g_{n}^{p}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|g_{n}\right\|_{p}^{p} \leq M^{p}<\infty
$$

So $g^{p}$ is integrable, hence by a previous lemma $g(x)<\infty$ almost everywhere on $A$. Thus $g$ represents an element in $L_{p}(A)$. We then observe that, for almost everywhere $x \in A$,

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{n}\left|f_{k}(x)\right|=g_{n}(x) \leq g(x)
$$

thus

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left|f_{k}(x)\right|<\infty
$$

for almost everywhere $x \in A$. Hence for such $x$,

$$
f(x)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{k=1}^{n} f_{k}(x)
$$

That is,

$$
f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{k=1}^{n} f_{k} \text { (a.e.). }
$$

Observe that

$$
|f|^{p}=\left|\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{k=1}^{n} f_{k}\right|^{p} \leq \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}(\underbrace{\sum_{k=1}^{n}\left|f_{k}\right|}_{g_{n}})^{p}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} g_{n}^{p}=g^{p} \text { (a.e.) }
$$

So,

$$
\int_{A}|f|^{p} \leq \int_{A} g^{p}<\infty
$$

thus $f$ is a representative of an element in $L_{p}(A)$. It remains to show that

$$
\left\|f-\sum_{k=1}^{n} f_{k}\right\|_{p} \rightarrow 0
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$. We observe that

$$
\left|f-\sum_{k=1}^{n} f_{k}\right|^{p} \leq\left(|f|+\left|\sum_{k=1}^{n} f_{k}\right|\right)^{p} \leq(g+g)^{p}=2^{p} g^{p}
$$

[^8]where
$$
\int 2^{p} g^{p}<\infty
$$

Note that

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left|f-\sum_{k=1}^{n} f_{k}\right|=0 \text { (a.e.) } \Longrightarrow \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left|f-\sum_{k=1}^{n} f_{k}\right|^{p}=0 \text { (a.e.). }
$$

Therefore, the Lebesgue dominated convergence theorem allows us to conclude that

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|f-\sum_{k=1}^{n} f_{k}\right\|_{p}^{p}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{A}\left|f-\sum_{k=1}^{n} f_{k}\right|^{p}=\int_{A} 0=0
$$

Hence, $\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} f_{k}=f$ in $\left(L_{p}(A),\|\cdot\|_{p}\right)$. Therefore by the lemma $L_{p}(A)$ is complete.
4.13 Remark (analogy). Take $\mathbb{R}^{2}, 1 \leq p<\infty$.

$$
\left\|\left(x_{1}, x_{2}\right)\right\|_{p}=\left(\left|x_{1}\right|^{p}+\left|x_{2}\right|^{p}\right)^{1 / p}
$$

Unit ball $B_{p}=\left\{\left(x_{1}, x_{2}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{2}:\left\|\left(x_{1}, x_{2}\right)\right\|_{p} \leq 1\right\}$.


## $4.4 \quad p=\infty$ case

4.14 Definition. If $f \in \mathcal{M}(A), A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R}), \lambda(A)>0$, we define

$$
\|f\|_{\infty}=\underset{x \in A}{\operatorname{ess} \sup }|f(x)|=\inf \{C>0: \lambda(\{x \in A:|f(x)|>C\})=0\}
$$

If $\|f\|_{\infty}<\infty$ we say $f$ is essentially bounded. Let

$$
L_{\infty}(A)=\left\{f \in \mathcal{M}(A):\|f\|_{\infty}<\infty\right\} / \sim
$$

Hence $L_{\infty}(A)$ consists of (equivalence classes of) essentially bounded and measurable functions. We agree that $f=g$ in $L_{\infty}(A)$ if $f=g$ almost everywhere.
4.15 Proposition. $\|\cdot\|_{\infty}$ is a norm on $L_{\infty}(A)$.

Proof. First, if $f \in L_{\infty}(A)$ then $\|f\|_{\infty} \geq 0$, by definition. If $\|f\|_{\infty}=0$ then

$$
\lambda\left(\left\{x \in A:|f(x)|>\frac{1}{n}\right\}\right)=0
$$

hence $\{x \in A: f(x) \neq 0\}=\{x \in A:|f(x)|>0\}=\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty}\left\{x \in A:|f(x)|>\frac{1}{n}\right\}$ and a countable union of null sets is null. Check that $\|c f\|_{\infty}=|c|\|f\|_{\infty}, c \in \mathbb{R}, f \in L_{\infty}(A)$. Now let $f, g \in L_{\infty}(A)$. First, note that

$$
\left\{x \in A:|f(x)|>\|f\|_{\infty}\right\}=\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \underbrace{\left\{x \in A:|f(x)|>\|f\|_{\infty}+\frac{1}{n}\right\}}_{\text {null set by definition of ess sup and inf }}
$$

so that

$$
\lambda\left(\left\{x \in A:|f(x)|>\|f\|_{\infty}\right\}\right)=0
$$

We may assume $\|f\|_{\infty}+\|g\|_{\infty}>0$ otherwise the proof is trivial. Consider

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\{x \in A:|f(x)+g(x)|>\|f\|_{\infty}+\|g\|_{\infty}\right\} & \subseteq\left\{x \in A:|f(x)|+|g(x)|>\|f\|_{\infty}+\|g\|_{\infty}\right\} \\
& \subseteq\left\{x \in A:|f(x)|>\|f\|_{\infty}\right\} \cup\left\{x \in A:|g(x)|>\|g\|_{\infty}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

but these are both null sets, and the union of two null sets is null. Hence it follows that

$$
\|f+g\|_{\infty}=\inf \{C>0: \lambda(\{x \in A:|f(x)+g(x)|>C\})=0\}
$$

4.16 Theorem. $\left(L_{\infty}(A),\|\cdot\|_{\infty}\right)$ is complete and hence a Banach space.

Proof. We take $\left(f_{k}\right)_{k=1}^{\infty} \subseteq L_{\infty}(A)$, and suppose that

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left\|f_{k}\right\|_{\infty}<\infty
$$

We need to show that $\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} f_{k}$ defines an element of $L_{\infty}(A)$. Let

$$
E_{k}=\left\{x \in A:\left|f_{k}(x)\right|>\left\|f_{k}\right\|_{\infty}\right\}
$$

which is null. Hence, if we put $E=\bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} E_{k}$ then this is null as well. Now, if $x \in A \backslash E$, then we have for each $n \in \mathbb{N}$, that

$$
\left|\sum_{k=1}^{n} f_{k}(x)\right| \leq \sum_{k=1}^{n} \underbrace{\left|f_{k}(x)\right|}_{\leq\left\|f_{k}\right\|_{\infty} \text { since } x \notin E_{k}} \leq \sum_{k=1}^{n}\left\|f_{k}\right\|_{\infty} \leq \sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left\|f_{k}\right\|_{\infty}<\infty
$$

Thus for $x \in A \backslash E$ we have by absolute convergence,

$$
\left|\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} f_{k}(x)\right| \leq \sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left\|f_{k}\right\|_{\infty}
$$

and thus $\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} f_{k}$ (pointwise almost everywhere) defines an element of $L_{\infty}(A)$.

### 4.5 Modes of convergence

Suppose $\left(f_{k}\right)_{k=1}^{\infty}, f$ in $\mathcal{M}(A)$. We have, already, notions of

$$
\begin{gathered}
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} f_{k}=f \text { (pointwise) } \\
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} f_{k}=f \text { (a.e.) } \\
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} f_{k}=f \in L_{p}
\end{gathered}
$$

By the latter, we mean to say that each $f_{k}$ is in $L_{p}(A)$ and

$$
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty}\left\|f_{k}-f\right\|_{p}=\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty}\left(\int_{A}\left|f_{k}-f\right|^{p}\right)^{1 / p}=0
$$

(for $1 \leq p<\infty$ ). In $L_{\infty}$ case,

$$
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty}\left\|f_{k}-f\right\|_{\infty}=\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \underset{x \in A}{\operatorname{ess} \sup }\left|f_{k}(x)-f(x)\right|=0
$$

4.17 Example. Let

$$
\begin{gathered}
f_{1}=\chi_{[0,1]} \\
f_{2}=\chi_{\left[0, \frac{1}{2}\right]}, f_{3}=\chi_{\left[\frac{1}{2}, 1\right]} \\
f_{4}=\chi_{\left[0, \frac{1}{3}\right]}, f_{5}=\chi_{\left[\frac{1}{2}, \frac{2}{3}\right]}, f_{6}=\chi_{\left[\frac{2}{3}, 1\right]} \\
f_{7}=\chi_{\left[0, \frac{1}{4}\right]}, \cdots \\
f_{8}=\chi_{\left[0, \frac{1}{5}\right]}, \cdots
\end{gathered}
$$

First, note that for $x \in[0,1]$

$$
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} f_{k}(x) \text { does not exist. }
$$

Indeed, $\lim \sup f_{k}(x)=1$ and $\liminf f_{k}(x)=0$ for all $x$. Hence,

$$
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} f_{k} \text { D.N.E. (a.e.) }
$$

$$
\left\|f_{k}-0\right\|_{p}=\left(\int_{[0,1]}\left|f_{k}\right|^{p}\right)^{1 / p}
$$

but $\left|f_{k}\right|^{p}$ is the indicator function of an interval length $1 / n_{k}$, so the above is

$$
\left(\frac{1}{n_{k}}\right)^{1 / p} \xrightarrow[n_{k} \rightarrow \infty \text { as } k \rightarrow \infty]{k \rightarrow \infty} 0^{1 / p}=0
$$

(Likely, there is $c>0, n_{k}=c \log k$.) Note, for every $f_{k}=\chi_{\left[a_{k}, b_{k}\right]}, a_{k}<b_{k}$, we have

$$
\left\|f_{k}-0\right\|_{\infty}=\left\|f_{k}\right\|_{\infty}=1
$$

Each $c>1$ is an essential bound, but no $c<1$ is an essential bound as $\lambda\left(\left[a_{k}, b_{k}\right]\right)=b_{k}-a_{k}>0$.

### 4.6 Inclusion relations

4.18 Theorem. Let $[a, b]$ be a compact interval with $b>a$ (i.e. $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$ such that $0<\lambda(A)<\infty)$. Then for $1 \leq p<r<\infty$ we have that

$$
L_{r}[a, b] \subseteq L_{p}[a, b]
$$

and for $f \in L_{r}[a, b]$,

$$
\|f\|_{p} \leq(b-a)^{\frac{r-p}{p r}}\|f\|_{r}
$$

where the coefficient

$$
C=(b-a)^{\frac{r-p}{p r}}
$$

is just a constant ${ }^{11} C$ which depends on $[a, b], p$ and $r$.
Proof. Let $f \in L_{r}[a, b]$. Then

$$
|f|^{p} \in L_{r / p}[a, b]
$$

i.e.

$$
\int_{[a, b]}\left(|f|^{p}\right)^{r / p}=\int_{[a, b]}|f|^{r}<\infty,
$$

by assumption. Let $q$ be the conjugate index to $r / p$, i.e.

$$
\frac{1}{q}+\frac{1}{r / p}=1 \Longrightarrow \frac{1}{q}=1-\frac{p}{r}=\frac{r-p}{r} \Longrightarrow q=\frac{r}{r-p}
$$

By Hölder's inequality we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{[a, b]}|f|^{p}=\int_{[a, b]}|f|^{p} \cdot 1 & \leq\left(\int_{[a, b]}\left(|f|^{p}\right)^{r / p}\right)^{p / r}\left(\int_{[a, b]}|1|^{q}\right)^{1 / q} \\
& =\left[\left(\int_{[a, b]}|f|^{r}\right)^{1 / r}\right]^{p}(b-a)^{1 / q} \\
& =\|f\|_{r}^{p}(b-a)^{1 / q} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence

$$
\|f\|_{p} \leq\|f\|_{r}(b-a)^{\frac{1}{p q}}
$$

but $\frac{1}{p q}=\frac{r-p}{p r}$.
4.19 Remark. We have the following:

1. It is an easy exercise to show that $L_{\infty}[a, b] \subseteq L_{p}[a, b]$, for $1 \leq p<\infty$, and there is $k>0$ (depending on $[a, b]$ and $p$ ) such that $\|f\|_{p} \leq k\|f\|_{\infty}$.

$$
C[a, b] \subsetneq L_{\infty}[a, b] \subsetneq L_{p}[a, b] \subsetneq L_{1}[a, b]
$$

with the first two coming from A4, and the last being shown below.

[^9]2. If $1 \leq p<r<\infty$, then $L_{p}[a, b] \nsubseteq L_{r}[a, b]$.

Proof. Let $[a, b]=[0,1]$. Let

$$
f(x)=\frac{1}{x^{1 / r}} \text { (a.e.) }
$$

Compute (where we have applied A3Q4 in the second step)

$$
\int_{[0,1]}|f(x)|^{p} d x=\int_{[0,1]} \frac{1}{x^{p / r}} d x=\lim _{a \rightarrow 0^{+}} \int_{a}^{1} x^{-p / r} d x=\left.\lim _{a \rightarrow 0^{+}} \frac{1}{1-\frac{p}{r}} x^{1-\frac{p}{r}}\right|_{a} ^{1}
$$

noting that $p<r$ so $p / r<1$ so $1-\frac{p}{r}>0$ we get that the above is

$$
\frac{r}{r-p}<\infty
$$

so $f \in L_{p}([0,1])$. It is easy to check that

$$
\int_{[0,1]}|f|^{r}=\infty .
$$

Are there any containment relations for $L_{p}(\mathbb{R})$ and $L_{r}(\mathbb{R})$ with $1 \leq p<r<\infty$ ? No. This is proved below.
4.20 Theorem. $L_{p}(\mathbb{R}) \nsubseteq L_{r}(\mathbb{R})$.

Proof. We have for each $s \geq 1$, an embedding

$$
L_{s}([0,1]) \hookrightarrow L_{s}(\mathbb{R}),
$$

if $f \in L_{s}([0,1])$ we define

$$
\tilde{f}= \begin{cases}f & \text { on }[0,1] \text { (a.e.) } \\ 0 & \text { off }[0,1] .\end{cases}
$$

Then

$$
\underbrace{\|f\|_{s}}_{\in L_{s}([0,1])}=\underbrace{\|\tilde{f}\|_{s}}_{\in L_{s}(\mathbb{R})} .
$$

We pick our favourite $f \in L_{p}([0,1]) \backslash L_{r}([0,1])$ and then $\tilde{f} \in L_{p}(\mathbb{R}) \backslash L_{r}(\mathbb{R})$.
4.21 Theorem. $L_{r}(\mathbb{R}) \nsubseteq L_{p}(\mathbb{R})$.

Proof. Define

$$
f(x)= \begin{cases}\frac{1}{x^{1 / p}} & \text { for a.e. } x \geq 1 \\ 0 & \text { for a.e. } x<1\end{cases}
$$

Check that $f \in L_{r}(\mathbb{R}) \backslash L_{p}(\mathbb{R})$.
4.22 Theorem (separability). If $a<b$ in $\mathbb{R}$, and $1 \leq p<\infty$, then $L_{p}[a, b]$ is separable (that is, we can find a countable dense subset).
Proof. First, by A4, we note $C[a, b] \subseteq L_{p}[a, b]$ with $\|f\|_{p} \leq k\|f\|_{\infty}$ for $f \in C[a, b]$ with a fixed constant $k>0$. And $C[a, b]$ is dense in $L_{p}[a, b]$ (with respect to the $p$-norm). We "recall" that ( $C[a, b],\|\cdot\|_{\infty}$ ) is separable. First, let $\mathbb{R}[x]$ denote the space of polynomials on $[a, b]$. By the Stone-Weierstrass theorem, $\overline{\mathbb{R}[x]}{ }^{\|\cdot\| \infty}=C[a, b]$. Now we have $\mathbb{Q}[x]$ is countable, call this set $\left\{d_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{\infty}$. For each $p \in \mathbb{R}[x]$ and $\epsilon>0$ there is a polynomial $d \in \mathbb{Q}[x]$ such that

$$
\|p-d\|_{\infty}<\epsilon .
$$

Now, if $f \in L_{p}[a, b]$, and $\epsilon>0$, we first find $h \in C[a, b]$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|f-h\|_{p}<\frac{\epsilon}{2} \tag{A4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, find a $p \in \mathbb{R}[x]$ such that

$$
\|h-p\|_{\infty}<\frac{\epsilon}{4 k}
$$

and then $d_{n} \in \mathbb{Q}[x]$ such that

$$
\left\|p-d_{n}\right\|_{\infty}<\frac{\epsilon}{4 k}
$$

We have

$$
\left\|f-d_{n}\right\|_{p} \leq\|f-h\|_{p}+\left\|h-d_{n}\right\|_{p}<\frac{\epsilon}{2}+k\left\|h-d_{n}\right\|_{\infty}<\epsilon
$$

This is because $\left\|h-d_{n}\right\|_{\infty} \leq \frac{\epsilon}{2 k}$, by choices above.
4.23 Theorem. $L_{\infty}[0,1]$ is not separable.

Proof. For each binary sequence $a=\left\{a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots\right\} \subseteq\{0,1\}$, that is, $a \in\{0,1\}^{\mathbb{N}}$ we let

$$
f_{a}=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n} \chi_{\left[\frac{1}{n+1}, \frac{1}{n}\right]}
$$

We observe that if $a, b \in\{0,1\}^{\mathbb{N}}$, then

$$
\left\|f_{a}-f_{b}\right\|_{\infty}=\|\underbrace{\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(a_{n}-b_{n}\right)}_{\text {pointwise a.e. }} \chi_{\left[\frac{1}{n+1}, \frac{1}{n}\right]}\|_{\infty}=\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left|a_{n}-b_{n}\right|
$$

Thus, if $a \neq b,\left\|f_{a}-f_{b}\right\|_{\infty}=1$. If there were a dense subset $\left\{d_{n}\right\}_{n=1}^{\infty}$ of $L_{\infty}[0,1]$ then for each $a \in\{0,1\}^{\mathbb{N}}$ there would be a $n=n(a)$ such that $\left\|f_{a}-d_{n(a)}\right\|_{\infty}<\frac{1}{2}$. We note that $n(a) \neq n(b)$ for $a \neq b$, for otherwise we have

$$
\left\|f_{a}-f_{b}\right\|_{\infty} \leq\|f_{a}-\underbrace{d_{n(a)}+d_{n(b)}}_{0}-f_{b}\|_{\infty} \leq\left\|f_{a}-d_{n(a)}\right\|_{\infty}+\left\|d_{n(b)}-f_{b}\right\|_{\infty}<1
$$

which contradicts $(*)$. Thus $a \mapsto n(a):\{0,1\}^{\mathbb{N}} \rightarrow \mathbb{N}$ is injective, which implies that $\left|\{0,1\}^{\mathbb{N}}\right| \leq|\mathbb{N}|$ which is absurd.
4.24 Remark. We note that for $a<b$ in $\mathbb{R}$, if $f \in L_{\infty}[a, b]$, then

$$
\lim _{p \rightarrow \infty}\|f\|_{p}=\|f\|_{\infty}
$$

Proof outline. One might prove
(a) $f \in \mathcal{S}[a, b]$, then $\lim _{p \rightarrow \infty}\|f\|_{p}=\|f\|_{\infty}$.
(b) If $f \in L_{\infty}[a, b]$ and $\epsilon>0$ then there is a $g \in \mathcal{S}[a, b]$ with $\|f-g\|_{\infty}<\epsilon$.

Combine (a) and (b) carefully to finish.

## 5 Fourier analysis

We need to talk about some functional analysis on our $L_{p}$ spaces.

### 5.1 Bounded operators

5.1 Definition. Let $\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{Y}$ be Banach spaces. A linear transformation $T: \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{Y}$ is bounded provided

$$
\|T\|=\sup \left\{\|T x\|_{\mathcal{Y}}: x \in \mathcal{X},\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}<1\right\}<\infty
$$

If $\mathcal{Y}=\mathbb{R}$, we call a linear map $\Gamma: \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ a linear functional. We will write $\|\Gamma\|_{*}=\|\Gamma\| \|$.
5.2 Proposition. Let $\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{Y}$ be Banach spaces, and let $T: \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{Y}$ be a linear operator. Then the following are equivalent:
(i) $T$ is continuous.
(ii) $T$ is bounded.
(iii) $T$ is Lipschitz, in fact,

$$
\left\|T x-T x^{\prime}\right\|_{\mathcal{Y}} \leq\|T\| \cdot\left\|x^{\prime}-x\right\|_{\mathcal{X}}
$$

and moreover $\|T\|$ is the smallest ${ }^{12} C>0$ such that $\|T x\|_{\mathcal{Y}} \leq C\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}$ for all $x \in \mathcal{X}$.

[^10]Of course, this holds for a functional $\Gamma: \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ as well.
Proof. (i) $\rightarrow$ (ii): Let $B_{1}(\mathcal{Y})=\left\{y \in \mathcal{Y}:\|y\|_{\mathcal{Y}}<1\right\}$ which is an open neighbourhood of $0_{\mathcal{Y}}$. Since $T$ is continuous and $T 0_{\mathcal{X}}=0_{\mathcal{Y}}$ we have that there is $\delta>0$ such that if

$$
\left\|x-0_{\mathcal{X}}\right\|_{\mathcal{X}}<\delta
$$

then $\left\|T x-0_{\mathcal{Y}}\right\|_{\mathcal{Y}}<1$, i.e. $\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}<\delta$ implies $\|T x\|_{\mathcal{Y}}<1$. Suppose $x \in \mathcal{X},\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}<1$. Then

$$
\|\delta x\|_{\mathcal{X}}=\delta\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}<\delta \cdot 1=\delta
$$

Hence

$$
\delta\|T x\|_{\mathcal{Y}}=\|T(\delta x)\|_{\mathcal{Y}}<1
$$

and thus $\|T x\|_{\mathcal{Y}}<\frac{1}{\delta}$, so

$$
\|T\|=\sup \left\{\|T x\|_{\mathcal{Y}}: x \in \mathcal{X},\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}<1\right\} \leq \frac{1}{\delta}
$$

(ii) $\rightarrow$ (iii): We have for $x \in \mathcal{X}, \epsilon>0$ that

$$
\left\|\frac{1}{\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}+\epsilon} x\right\|_{\mathcal{X}}=\frac{1}{\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}+\epsilon}\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}<1
$$

and hence

$$
\frac{1}{\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}+\epsilon}\|T x\|_{\mathcal{Y}}=\left\|T\left(\frac{1}{\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}+\epsilon} x\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{Y}} \leq\|T\|
$$

Thus $\|T x\|_{\mathcal{Y}} \leq\|T\|\left(\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}+\epsilon\right)$. Letting $\epsilon \rightarrow 0^{+}$we have $\|T x\|_{\mathcal{Y}} \leq\|T\|\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}$. If $x, x^{\prime} \in \mathcal{X}$, we have

$$
\left\|T x-T x^{\prime}\right\|_{\mathcal{Y}}=\left\|T\left(x-x^{\prime}\right)\right\| \mathcal{Y} \leq\|T\|\left\|x-x^{\prime}\right\|_{\mathcal{X}}
$$

Finally, if $0<C<\|T\|$ then since $\|T\|$ is the supremum, there is $x \in B_{1}(\mathcal{X})$ such that

$$
\|T x\|_{\mathcal{Y}}>C>C\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}
$$

i.e. $\|T x-T 0\|_{\mathcal{Y}}>C\|x-0\|_{\mathcal{X}}$, so $C$ is not a Lipschitz estimate.
(iii) $\rightarrow$ (i): Lipschitz implies uniformly continuous implies continuous.

### 5.2 Linear functionals

Fix $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$, with $\lambda(A)>0$.
5.3 Theorem (functionals on $L_{p}$, for $1<p<\infty$ ). Let $1<p<\infty$, and let $q$ be the conjugate index. If $g \in L_{q}(A)$, then the functional

$$
\Gamma_{g}: L_{p}(A) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}, \quad f \mapsto \int_{A} g f
$$

is a bounded linear functional with $\left\|\Gamma_{g}\right\|_{*}=\|g\|_{q}$.
We have the following remark (whose proof is relegated to PMATH 451), which tells us that the correspondence $g \mapsto \Gamma_{g}$ described above is actually a surjection from $L_{q}(A) \rightarrow L_{p}(A)^{*}$, where $*$ denotes the continuous dual space. This correspondence is indeed an isomorphism, thereby justifying our use of the term "dual index".
5.4 Remark. If $\Gamma: L_{p}(A) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is a bounded linear functional then there is $g \in L_{q}(A)$ such that $\Gamma=\Gamma_{g}$. (This is the stuff of PMATH 451 - Radon-Nikodym theorem).

Proof of theorem. First, if $g \in L_{q}(A)$ and $f \in L_{p}(A)$ then by Hölder's inequality, $g f \in L_{1}(A)$ and we have

$$
\left|\Gamma_{g}(f)\right|=\left|\int_{A} g f\right| \leq \int_{A}|g f|=\|g f\|_{1} \leq\|g\|_{q}\|f\|_{p}
$$

We saw that $\left\|\Gamma_{g}\right\|_{*}$ is the smallest $C>0$ such that

$$
\left|\Gamma_{g}(f)\right| \leq C\|f\|_{p}
$$

and thus $\left\|\Gamma_{g}\right\|_{*} \leq\|g\|_{q}$ (it is easy to verify that $\Gamma_{g}$ is linear).

To gain the converse inequality, let us take a cue (i.e. hint) from the "equality" case of Hölder's inequality. We have that

$$
\int_{A}|f g|=\|f\|_{p}\|g\|_{q}
$$

provided $|f|^{p}=C|g|^{q}$. We let sgn : $\mathbb{R} \rightarrow\{-1,1\}$ be given by

$$
\operatorname{sgn}(x)=\left\{\begin{array}{rl}
1 & x \geq 0 \\
-1 & x<0 .
\end{array}\right.
$$

This is called the signum function. Notice that sgn is Borel measurable: $\operatorname{sgn}^{-1}((\alpha, \infty)) \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R})$ for any $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$. Exercise:
(i) $\operatorname{sgn}^{-1}(B) \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R})$ for any $B \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R})$.
(ii) If $g \in \mathcal{M}(A)$, then $\operatorname{sgn} \circ g \in \mathcal{M}(A)$.

We define

$$
f=C|g|^{q / p} \operatorname{sgn} \circ g
$$

where $C$, to be defined later, is set so $\|f\|_{p}=1$. We check

$$
\int_{A}|f|^{p}=\left.\left.\int_{A}|C| g\right|^{q / p} \operatorname{sgn} \circ g\right|^{p}=C^{p} \int_{A}\left(|g|^{q / p}\right)^{p} \underbrace{|\operatorname{sgn} \circ g|^{p}}_{=1}=C^{p} \int_{A}|g|^{q}=C^{p}\|g\|_{q}^{q} .
$$

That is to say,

$$
\|f\|_{p}^{p}=C^{p}\|g\|_{q}^{q} \Longrightarrow\|f\|_{p}=C\|g\|_{q}^{q / p} .
$$

So we want

$$
C=\frac{1}{\|g\|_{q}^{q / p}} \text { to obtain }\|f\|_{p}=1 .
$$

We compute

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|\Gamma_{g}\right\|_{*} & =\sup \left\{\left|\Gamma_{g}(f)\right|: f \in L_{p}(A),\|f\|_{p} \leq 1\right\} \\
& \left.\geq\left|\Gamma_{g}\left(\frac{1}{\|g\|_{q}^{q / p}}|g|^{q / p} \operatorname{sgn} \circ g\right)\right|=\left.\left|\int_{A} g \frac{1}{\|g\|_{q}^{q / p}}\right| g\right|^{q / p} \operatorname{sgn} \circ g \right\rvert\,
\end{aligned}
$$

and note that $g \operatorname{sgn} \circ g=|g|$, so the above is

$$
\frac{1}{\|g\|_{q}^{q / p}} \underbrace{\int_{A}|g|^{\frac{q}{p}+1}}_{q\left(\frac{1}{p}+\frac{1}{q}\right)=q}=\frac{1}{\|g\|_{q}^{q / p}} \int_{A}|g|^{q}=\underbrace{\|g\|_{q}^{q-\frac{q}{p}}}_{q\left(1-\frac{1}{p}\right)=1}=\|g\|_{q}
$$

thus $\left\|\Gamma_{g}\right\|_{*}=\|g\|_{q}$.
5.5 Theorem (functionals on $L_{1}$ ). If $\varphi \in L_{\infty}(A)$, define $\Gamma_{\varphi}: L_{1}(A) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ by putting

$$
\Gamma_{\varphi}(f)=\int_{A} \varphi f
$$

Then $\Gamma_{\varphi}$ is a bounded linear functional with

$$
\left\|\Gamma_{\varphi}\right\|_{*}=\|\varphi\|_{\infty}
$$

Proof. Let us first observe that for $f \in L_{1}(A)$, we have $|\varphi f| \leq\|\varphi\|_{\infty}|f|$ almost everywhere (recall $\|\cdot\|_{\infty}$ is the essential supremum). Thus,

$$
\int_{A}|\varphi f| \leq\|\varphi\|_{\infty} \int_{A}|f|=\|\varphi\|_{\infty}\|f\|_{1} .
$$

Hence $\varphi f \in L_{1}(A)$ and we have the " $1-\infty$ Hölder inequality"

$$
\left|\Gamma_{\varphi}(f)\right|=\left|\int_{A} \varphi f\right| \leq \int_{A}|\varphi f| \leq\|\varphi\|_{\infty}\|f\|_{1}
$$

so $\left\|\Gamma_{\varphi}\right\|_{*} \leq\|\varphi\|_{\infty}$. (Of course, we see that $\Gamma_{\varphi}$ is linear on $L_{1}(A)$ ). It remains to verify $\left\|\Gamma_{\varphi}\right\|_{*} \geq\|\varphi\|_{\infty}$. Let, for $\epsilon>0$,

$$
A_{\epsilon}=\left\{x \in A:\|\varphi\|_{\infty}-\epsilon \leq|\varphi(x)|\right\} .
$$

Then $\lambda\left(A_{\epsilon}\right)>0$ by definition of $\|\varphi\|_{\infty}$. It may be that $\lambda\left(A_{\epsilon}\right)=\infty$; if this is the case, simply replace $A_{\epsilon}$ with any subset $S \subseteq A_{\epsilon}$ satisfying $0<\lambda(S)<\infty$. So we can assume $0<\lambda\left(A_{\epsilon}\right)<\infty$. Let

$$
f_{\epsilon}=\frac{1}{\lambda\left(A_{\epsilon}\right)} \chi_{A_{\epsilon}} \operatorname{sgn} \circ \varphi
$$

so that

$$
\left\|f_{\epsilon}\right\|_{1}=\int_{A}\left|\frac{1}{\lambda\left(A_{\epsilon}\right)} \chi_{A_{\epsilon}}\right|=\frac{1}{\lambda\left(A_{\epsilon}\right)} \int_{A} \chi_{A_{\epsilon}}=\frac{\lambda\left(A_{\epsilon}\right)}{\lambda\left(A_{\epsilon}\right)}=1 .
$$

We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|\Gamma_{\varphi}\right\|_{*} \geq\left|\Gamma_{\varphi}\left(f_{\epsilon}\right)\right|=\left|\int_{A} \varphi \frac{1}{\lambda\left(A_{\epsilon}\right)} \chi_{A_{\epsilon}} \operatorname{sgn} \circ \varphi\right|=\frac{1}{\lambda\left(A_{\epsilon}\right)} \int_{A} \underbrace{|\varphi| \chi_{A_{\epsilon}}}_{\geq\left(\|\varphi\|_{\infty}-\epsilon\right) \chi_{A_{\epsilon}}} & \geq \frac{\|\varphi\|_{\infty}-\epsilon}{\lambda\left(A_{\epsilon}\right)} \int_{A} \chi_{A_{\epsilon}} \\
& =\|\varphi\|_{\infty}-\epsilon .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus $\left\|\Gamma_{\varphi}\right\|_{*} \geq\|\varphi\|_{\infty}-\epsilon$. Taking $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ we obtain $\left\|\Gamma_{\varphi}\right\|_{*}=\|\varphi\|_{\infty}$.
5.6 Theorem (functionals on $L_{\infty}$ and $C$ ). Let $a<b$ in $\mathbb{R}$.
(a) If $f \in L_{1}[a, b]$ then the functional $\Gamma_{f}: L_{\infty}[a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ given by $\Gamma_{f}(\varphi)=\int_{[a, b]} f \varphi$, is linear and bounded with $\left\|\Gamma_{f}\right\|_{*}=\|f\|_{1}$.
(b) Furthermore, we consider

$$
\Gamma_{f}: C[a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}
$$

(Recall, for A4Q1, this "is" a closed subspace ${ }^{13}$ ). Then

$$
\left\|\Gamma_{f}\right\|_{*}=\sup \left\{\left|\Gamma_{f}(h)\right|: h \in C[a, b],\|h\|_{\infty} \leq 1\right\}=\|f\|_{1} .
$$

Proof. We have:
(a) We recall the $1-\infty$ version of Hölder's inequality

$$
\int_{[a, b]}|\varphi f| \leq\|\varphi\|_{\infty}\|f\|_{1}
$$

which tells us that $\left\|\Gamma_{f}\right\|_{*} \leq\|f\|_{1}$. (It is clear that $\Gamma_{f}$ is linear). Consider $\varphi=\operatorname{sgn} f$, so $\|\varphi\|_{\infty} \leq 1$. We have that

$$
\left\|\Gamma_{f}\right\|_{*}=\sup \left\{\left|\int_{[a, b]} f \varphi\right|: \varphi \in L_{\infty}[a, b],\|\varphi\|_{\infty} \leq 1\right\} \geq|\int_{[a, b]} \underbrace{f \operatorname{sgn} \circ f}_{|f|}|=\int_{[a, b]}|f|=\|f\|_{1} .
$$

Hence $\left\|\Gamma_{f}\right\|=\|f\|_{1}$.
(b) From the proof of A4Q1, we have that there exists a sequence $\left(h_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq C[a, b]$, such that

- $\left\|h_{n}\right\|_{\infty} \leq 1$, i.e. $\left|h_{n}\right| \leq 1$.
- $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} h_{n}=\operatorname{sgn} \circ f$ a.e.

We note that $\left|f h_{n}\right| \leq|f|\left|h_{n}\right| \leq|f|$, so $|f|$ is an integrable majorant of $\left(f h_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty}$. Thus

$$
\left|\int_{[a, b]} f h_{n}\right| \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty}\left|\int_{[a, b]} f \operatorname{sgn} \circ f\right|=\int_{[a, b]}|f|=\|f\|_{1} .
$$

Hence, as a functional on $C[a, b]$,

$$
\left\|\Gamma_{f}\right\|_{*} \geq \sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left|\int_{[a, b]} f h_{n}\right| \geq \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left|\int_{[a, b]} f h_{n}\right|=\|f\|_{1}
$$

whereas

$$
\sup \left\{\left|\int_{[a, b]} f h\right|: h \in C[a, b],\|h\|_{\infty} \leq 1\right\} \leq \sup \left\{\left|\int_{[a, b]} f \varphi\right|: \varphi \in L_{\infty}[a, b],\|\varphi\|_{\infty} \leq 1\right\}=\|f\|_{1} .
$$

[^11]
### 5.3 Fourier series

Motivation: heat equation on the disc. [diagram: unit circle in complex plane]. $z=x+i y=|z| e^{i \theta}=r e^{i \theta}$ (polar coordinates). $u=u(r, \theta)$ - temperature on the disc.

$$
0=\frac{\partial^{2} u}{\partial r^{2}}+\frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial u}{\partial r}+\frac{1}{r^{2}} \frac{\partial^{2} u}{\partial \theta^{2}} \text { on interior, } \quad T(z)=T\left(e^{i \theta}\right)=f(\theta)=u(1, \theta) \text { (boundary condition). }
$$

This is a PDE with boundary condition. Some candidate solutions:

$$
\begin{aligned}
u_{0}(r, \theta) & =a_{0} \quad \text { (const.) } \\
u_{n}(r, \theta) & =a_{n} r^{n} \cos (n \theta)+b_{n} r^{n} \sin (n \theta), \quad n \in \mathbb{N} \\
& =a_{n} r^{n} \frac{e^{i n \theta}+e^{-i n \theta}}{2}+b_{n} r^{n} \frac{e^{i n \theta}-e^{-i n \theta}}{2 i} \\
& =r^{n}\left(c_{n} e^{i n \theta}+c_{-n} e^{-i n \theta}\right), \quad c_{n}=\frac{a_{n}-i b_{n}}{2}, c_{-n}=\frac{a_{n}+i b_{n}}{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Boundary condition (Fourier):

$$
f(\theta)=u(1, \theta)=c_{0}+\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(c_{n} e^{i n \theta}+c_{-n} e^{-i n \theta}\right)=\sum_{n=-\infty}^{\infty} c_{n} e^{i n \theta}
$$

Question: What do we mean by

$$
f(\theta)=\sum_{n=-\infty}^{\infty} c_{n} e^{i n \theta} ?
$$

Pointwise convergence? Uniform convergence? $L_{p}$-convergence $(1 \leq p<\infty)$ ? Etc.?
We now discuss measurability of complex-valued functions.
5.7 Definition (complex-valued functions). A function $f:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$ is measurable provided the real and imaginary parts

$$
\operatorname{Re} f, \operatorname{Im} f:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}
$$

are measurable. If $\operatorname{Re} f, \operatorname{Im} f$ are both integrable we define

$$
\int_{a}^{b} f=\int_{a}^{b} \operatorname{Re} f+i \int_{a}^{b} \operatorname{Im} f
$$

It is a tedious exercise to verify that

$$
\int_{a}^{b}(f+\alpha g)=\int_{a}^{b} f+\alpha \int_{a}^{b} g
$$

for integrable $f, g:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{C}, \alpha \in \mathbb{C}$.
5.8 Remark. LDCT, Hölder and Minkowski inequalities, all hold in this setting. However, MCT and Fatou's lemma are theorems for non-negative real-valued functions only.
5.9 Remark. From now on, we let $\mathcal{M}_{\mathbb{C}}[a, b]=\{f:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{C}: f$ is measurable $\}$. We then put

$$
\begin{aligned}
L[a, b] & =\left\{f \in \mathcal{M}_{\mathbb{C}}[a, b]: \int_{a}^{b}|f|<\infty\right\} \\
L_{p}[a, b] & =\left\{f \in \mathcal{M}_{\mathbb{C}}[a, b]: \int_{a}^{b}|f|^{p}<\infty\right\} / \sim \quad 1 \leq p<\infty \\
L_{\infty}[a, b] & =\left\{f \in \mathcal{M}_{\mathbb{C}}[a, b]: \underset{x \in[a, b]}{\operatorname{ess} \sup }|f(x)|<\infty\right\} / \sim \\
C[a, b] & =\{f:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{C}: f \text { is continuous }\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Notice $\theta \mapsto e^{i n \theta}$ is $2 \pi$-periodic. That is, $e^{i n(\theta+2 \pi)}=e^{i n \theta}$.
5.10 Definition (Spaces of $2 \pi$-periodic functions). Define

$$
C(\mathbb{T})=\{f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}: f \text { is continuous and } 2 \pi \text {-periodic }\} \cong\{f \in C[-\pi, \pi]: f(-\pi)=f(\pi)\}
$$

and for $1 \leq p \leq \infty$,

$$
L_{p}(\mathbb{T})=\left\{f \in \mathcal{M}_{\mathbb{C}}(\mathbb{R}): f \text { is a.e. } 2 \pi \text {-periodic and }\left.f\right|_{[-\pi, \pi]} " \in " L_{p}[-\pi, \pi]\right\} / \sim
$$

For $1 \leq p<\infty$, we equip $L_{p}(\mathbb{T})$ with the norm

$$
\|f\|_{p}=\left(\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}|f|^{p}\right)^{1 / p}
$$

noting the modification factor of $\frac{1}{2 \pi}$.
5.11 Remark. We set up some notation.

1. For $n \in \mathbb{Z}$, let $\mathbf{e}^{n}(t):=e^{i n t}$. Note that each $\mathbf{e}^{n}$ is $\frac{2 \pi}{n}$ periodic.
2. Let

$$
\operatorname{Trig}(\mathbb{T}):=\operatorname{span}_{\mathbb{C}}\left\{\mathbf{e}^{n}: n \in \mathbb{Z}\right\}=\left\{\sum_{n=-N}^{N} c_{n} \mathbf{e}^{n}: N \in \mathbb{N}, c_{n} \in \mathbb{C}\right\}
$$

denote the set of trigonometric polynomials.
3. Let formal series of the form

$$
\sum_{n=-\infty}^{\infty} c_{n} \mathbf{e}^{n} \quad\left(c_{n} \in \mathbb{C}\right)
$$

be called Fourier series.
Goal: Let $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$, i.e. $f$ is an a.e. $2 \pi$ periodic, complex-valued, measurable function, which is Lebesgue integrable on $[-\pi, \pi]$ (note we may view as $L[-\pi, \pi]$, with the understanding that $f$ repeats outside of $[-\pi, \pi]$ ). (Note that since $L_{p}[a, b] \subset L_{1}[a, b]$ for $p \geq 1$, we may view $L(\mathbb{T})$ as "containing" all spaces $L_{p}(\mathbb{T})$ for $p \geq 1$.) Our goal is to find a Fourier series $\sum_{n=-\infty}^{\infty} c_{n}(f) \mathbf{e}^{n}$ (where $c_{n}(f)$ means $c_{n} \in \mathbb{C}$ is a function of $f$ ) which "represents" $f$.

### 5.4 Fourier coefficients

Let us suppose that we may write

$$
f(t)=\sum_{n=-\infty}^{\infty} c_{n}(f) \mathbf{e}^{n}
$$

where " $=$ " is taken to mean pointwise equality. Observe that for every fixed $N \in \mathbb{Z}$, if we permit ourselves the use of a certain questionable operation (*),

$$
\begin{align*}
\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f \mathbf{e}^{-N} & =\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f(t) e^{-i N t} d t=\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \sum_{n=-\infty}^{\infty} c_{n}(f) e^{i(n-N) t} d t \\
& =\sum_{n=-\infty}^{\infty} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} c_{n}(f) e^{i(n-N) t} d t  \tag{*}\\
& =\sum_{n=-\infty}^{\infty} c_{n}(f)\left[\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \cos ((n-N) t) d t+i \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \sin ((n-N) t) d t\right] \\
& =2 \pi c_{N}(f)
\end{align*}
$$

since

$$
\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \cos ((n-N) t) d t=\left\{\begin{array}{ll}
2 \pi & n=N \\
0 & n \neq N
\end{array} \quad \text { and } \quad \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \sin ((n-N) t) d t=0\right.
$$

["If the operation $(*)$ does not make you feel anxious, you will hate the rest of this course." - N. Spronk.] Hence, we may derive the $n$th Fourier coefficient of $f, c_{n}(f)$, by

$$
c_{n}(f)=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{[-\pi, \pi]} f \mathbf{e}^{-n}=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f(t) e^{-i n t} d t
$$

5.12 Definition. Define the $n$th Fourier sum of $f$ by

$$
s_{n}(f):=\sum_{k=-n}^{n} c_{k}(f) \mathbf{e}^{k}, \quad \text { so that } \quad s_{n}(f, t):=s_{n}(f)(t)=\sum_{k=-n}^{n} c_{k}(f) e^{i k t}
$$

We notice that if $f=g$ (a.e.) then $2 \pi c_{k}(f)=\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f \mathbf{e}^{-k}=\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} g \mathbf{e}^{-k}=2 \pi c_{k}(g)$ and hence their Fourier sums should be equal (pointwise).
Let us take another look at $s_{n}(f)$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
s_{n}(f, t) & =\sum_{k=-n}^{n} c_{k}(f) e^{i k t}=\sum_{k=-n}^{n} \frac{1}{2 \pi}\left[\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f(s) e^{-i k s} d s\right] e^{i k t}=\sum_{k=-n}^{n} \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f(s) e^{i k(t-s)} d s \\
& \stackrel{(\dagger)}{=} \sum_{k=-n}^{n} \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f(t+s) e^{-i k s} d s \stackrel{(\ddagger)}{=} \sum_{k=-n}^{n} \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f(t-s) e^{i k s} d s \stackrel{(*)}{=} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \frac{1}{2 \pi} \sum_{k=-n}^{n} e^{i k s} f(t-s) d s .
\end{aligned}
$$

where $(\dagger)$ is called translation invariance of the integral, and $(\ddagger)$ is called inversion invariance of the integral (for periodic functions) and these are problems on Assignment 5. Notice the ( $*$ ) operation cropping up again here.
5.13 Remark. The last line in the above derivation is usually shortened in applied mathematics to

$$
D_{n} * f(t):=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} D_{n}(s) f(t-s) d s, \quad \text { where } \quad D_{n}:=\sum_{k=-n}^{n} \mathbf{e}^{k}
$$

Here, $D_{n}$ is called the Dirichlet kernel of order $n$, and $D_{n} * f$ is called the convolution product of $D_{n}$ and $f$.
Now that we have in place the notion of a partial sum of the Fourier series and we have "calculated" what we suspect to be the coefficients of the series, it is a good time to ask ourselves again the question we posed earlier: Given $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$ (or $f \in L_{p}(\mathbb{T})$ ), how do we understand the statement $f(t)=\sum_{k=-\infty}^{\infty} c_{k}(f) e^{i k t}$ ? (Pointwise, a.e., convergence in some $L_{p}$ norm?)
5.14 Definition. A homogeneous Banach space over $\mathbb{T}$ is a subspace $\mathcal{B} \subseteq L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$, where

$$
L_{1}(\mathbb{T})=\left\{f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}: f \text { is measurable, a.e. } 2 \pi \text {-periodic } \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}|f|<\infty\right\} / \sim
$$

together with its own norm $\|\cdot\|_{\mathcal{B}}$, under which $\mathcal{B}$ is a Banach space, and for which
(A) $\operatorname{Trig}(\mathbb{T}) \subseteq \mathcal{B}$.
(B) $s * f \in \mathcal{B}$ for $s \in \mathbb{R}, f \in \mathcal{B}$ where $(s * f)(t):=f(t-s)$ for (a.e.) $t \in \mathbb{R}$, and
(i) $\|s * f\|_{\mathcal{B}}=\|f\|_{\mathcal{B}}$ for all $s \in \mathbb{R}, f \in \mathcal{B}$.
(ii) For each $f \in \mathcal{B}$, the map $(s \mapsto s * f): \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}$ is continuous.
5.15 Example. Here are some examples:
(i) Consider the space

$$
C(\mathbb{T})=\{f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}: f \text { is } 2 \pi \text {-periodic and continuous }\}
$$

We observe that since $f(t+2 \pi)=f(t)$ for all $t$,

$$
\sup _{t \in \mathbb{R}}|f(t)|=\sup _{t \in[-\pi, \pi]}|f(t)|<\infty
$$

since $[-\pi, \pi]$ is compact. Clearly $\operatorname{Trig}(\mathbb{T}) \subseteq C(\mathbb{T})$. Now we consider translations. If $s \in \mathbb{R}, f \in C(\mathbb{T})$, then $s * f \in C(\mathbb{T})$ (exercise). Also $\|s * f\|_{\infty}=\|f\|_{\infty}$. We note that $f \in C(\mathbb{T})$ is determined by its values on $[-\pi, \pi]$, and hence on $[-2 \pi, 2 \pi]$. Let $\epsilon>0$ be given. Since $[-\pi, \pi]$ is compact, $f$ is uniformly continuous on it, so we can take $\delta>0$ such that for $s, s^{\prime} \in[-\pi, \pi]$ with $\left|s-s^{\prime}\right|<\delta$ we have

$$
\left|f(s)-f\left(s^{\prime}\right)\right|<\epsilon
$$

If $t \in \mathbb{R}$, find $n \in \mathbb{Z}$ such that

$$
t+2 \pi n \in[-\pi, \pi]
$$

We observe, by $2 \pi$-periodicity, that

$$
\left|(s * f)(t)-\left(s^{\prime} * f\right)(t)\right|=\left|f(t-s)-f\left(t-s^{\prime}\right)\right|=\left|f(t+2 \pi n-s)-f\left(t+2 \pi n-s^{\prime}\right)\right|<\epsilon
$$

since $t+2 \pi n-s$ and $t+2 \pi n-s^{\prime}$ both live in $[-2 \pi, 2 \pi]$, and $\left|(t+2 \pi n-s)-\left(t+2 \pi n-s^{\prime}\right)\right|=\left|s-s^{\prime}\right|<\delta$. Taking the supremum over all $t \in \mathbb{R}$ we find that

$$
\left\|(s * f)-\left(s^{\prime} * f\right)\right\|_{\infty} \leq \epsilon
$$

and thus $(s \mapsto s * f):[-\pi, \pi] \rightarrow C(\mathbb{T})$ is (uniformly) continuous.
(ii) Consider $L_{p}(\mathbb{T})$ where $1 \leq p<\infty$ :

$$
L_{p}(\mathbb{T})=\left\{f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}: f \text { is a.e. } 2 \pi \text {-periodic, measurable, and } \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}|f|^{p}<\infty\right\} / \sim
$$

under the norm

$$
\|f\|_{p}=\left(\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}|f|^{p}\right)^{1 / p}
$$

We saw that $L_{p}(\mathbb{T}) \subseteq L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$. Also $\operatorname{Trig}(\mathbb{T}) \subseteq C(\mathbb{T}) \underbrace{\subseteq}_{A 4} L_{p}(\mathbb{T})$. We have that

$$
\int_{-\pi}^{\pi}|s * f|^{p}=\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} s *|f|^{p} \underbrace{=}_{A 5} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}|f|^{p}
$$

Before studying the existence of a non-measurable set, we saw a property called the translation invariance of the Lebesgue measure (this is a hint for showing this on A5). Hence,

$$
\|s * f\|_{p}=\|f\|_{p}
$$

and $s * f \in L_{p}(\mathbb{T})$. Finally, if $f \in L_{p}(\mathbb{T})$ and $\epsilon>0$, we find $h \in C(\mathbb{T})$ such that $\|h-f\|_{p}<\epsilon / 3$ [practically a question from A4]. By the (uniform) continuity of $h$, let $\delta>0$ be such that for $s, s^{\prime} \in \mathbb{R}$ with $\left|s-s^{\prime}\right|<\delta$ we have

$$
\left\|s * h-s^{\prime} * h\right\|_{\infty}<\frac{\epsilon}{3}
$$

We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|s * f-s^{\prime} * f\right\|_{p} & =\left\|s * f+s * h-s * h+s^{\prime} * h-s^{\prime} * h-s^{\prime} * f\right\|_{p} \\
& \leq\|s * f-s * h\|_{p}+\left\|s * h-s^{\prime} * h\right\|_{p}+\left\|s^{\prime} * h-s^{\prime} * f\right\|_{p} \\
& =\|f-h\|_{p}+\left(\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|s * h-s^{\prime} * h\right|^{p}\right)^{1 / p}+\|h-f\|_{p}
\end{aligned}
$$

however by construction of $h$, the first and third terms are $<\frac{\epsilon}{3}$, and the second is $<\frac{\epsilon}{3}$ since $\left\|s * h-s^{\prime} * h\right\|_{\infty}<\frac{\epsilon}{3}$. So we conclude

$$
\left\|s * f-s^{\prime} * f\right\|_{p}<\frac{\epsilon}{3}+\left(\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}(\epsilon / 3)^{p}\right)^{1 / p}+\frac{\epsilon}{3}=\epsilon
$$

Hence $(s \mapsto s * f): \mathbb{R} \rightarrow L_{p}(\mathbb{T})$ is (uniformly) continuous.
(iii) Consider $L_{\infty}(\mathbb{T})$ with $\|\cdot\|_{\infty}$. Most conditions of a homogeneous Banach space are satisfied. However, given $f \in L_{\infty}(\mathbb{T})$, we may not have continuity of $s \mapsto s * f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow L_{\infty}(\mathbb{T})$. Consider the "square wave" given by $f=\chi_{[0, \pi]}$ on $[-\pi, \pi]$ and then extending it $2 \pi$-periodically to all of $\mathbb{R}$. Now if $0<|s|<\pi$, we have

$$
\|s * f-f\|_{\infty} \geq 1
$$

Indeed,

$$
E=\{t \in \mathbb{R}:|f(t)-f(t-s)| \geq 1\}=\bigcup_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}[n \pi, n \pi+s]
$$

which is non-null (check this). Thus,

$$
\left(\lim _{s \rightarrow 0}=\right) \liminf _{s \rightarrow 0}\|s * f-\underbrace{0 * f}_{f}\|_{\infty} \geq 1
$$

For homogeneous Banach spaces, we can define something called convolution by continuous functions. Convolution is motivated by the computation with the Dirichlet kernel. We will show the convolution operators are always continuous, and we will compute their norms, at least in the case when we're dealing with $L_{1}$ (continuous functions with uniform norm) and study the particular norm applied to the Dirichlet kernel and get surprising results.

### 5.5 Convolutions

Let $\mathcal{B}$ be a homogeneous Banach space over $\mathbb{T}$ and let $h \in C(\mathbb{T})$ [we may also allow $h$ to be $2 \pi$-periodic, bounded and piecewise continuous.]
5.16 Definition. For $f \in \mathcal{B}$, we define the convolution of $h$ and $f$ by

$$
h * f=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \underbrace{\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} h(s) s * f d s}_{\text {vector-valued Riemann }} .
$$

We observe that our assumptions on $h$ provide that the map $[-\pi, \pi] \rightarrow \mathcal{B}$ given by

$$
s \mapsto h(s) s * f
$$

is continuous (piecewise continuous, bounded).
5.17 Remark. Convolution is commutative, since we have for a.e. $t \in \mathbb{R}$,

$$
h * f(t)=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} h(s) f(t-s) d s \stackrel{T . I .}{=} \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} h(t+s) f(-s) d s \stackrel{I . I}{=} \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} h(t-s) f(s) d s=f * h(t) .
$$

Recall the Dirichlet kernel of order $n$.

$$
D_{n}=\sum_{k=-n}^{n} \mathbf{e}^{k} \in \operatorname{Trig}(\mathbb{T}) \subseteq C(\mathbb{T}) .
$$

Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{n} * f(t) & =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} D_{n}(t-s) f(s) d s \\
& =\sum_{k=-n}^{n} \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} e^{i k(t-s)} f(s) d s \\
& =\sum_{k=-n}^{n} \underbrace{\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} e^{-i k s} f(s) d s}_{c_{k}(f), \text { the } k \text { th Fourier coefficient }} \cdot e^{i k t} \\
& =\sum_{k=-n}^{n} c_{k}(f) e^{i k t}=s_{n}(f, t) .
\end{aligned}
$$

5.18 Proposition. If $\mathcal{B}$ is a homogeneous Banach space over $\mathbb{T}$ and $h \in C(\mathbb{T})$ [or, piecewise continuous, bounded, $2 \pi$-periodic] then the convolution operator $C(h): \mathcal{B} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}$ given by

$$
C(h) f:=h * f
$$

is linear and bounded, with

$$
\underbrace{\|C(h)\|_{\mathcal{B}}}_{\begin{array}{c}
\text { Lipscchitz } \\
\text { constant of } C(h)
\end{array}} \leq\|h\|_{1} \text {. }
$$

Proof. The linearity of $C(h)$ is a consequence of the linearity of Riemann integration. Also we have for $f \in \mathcal{B}$,

$$
\left.\|C(h) f\|_{\mathcal{B}}=\|h * f\|_{\mathcal{B}}=\left\|\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} h(s) s * f d s\right\|_{\mathcal{B}}{ }_{\mathcal{B}} \leq \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \right\rvert\, h(s)\| \| s * f\left\|_{\mathcal{B}} d s \leq\right\| h\left\|_{1}\right\| f \|_{\mathcal{B}} .
$$

5.19 Theorem (norms of convolution operators). Let $h \in C(\mathbb{T})$. Then
(i) $\|C(h)\|_{C(\mathbb{T})}=\|h\|_{1}$.
(ii) $\|C(h)\|_{L_{1}(\mathbb{T})}=\|h\|_{1}$.

Proof. We have:
(i) Let $f \in C(\mathbb{T})$. Then

$$
h * f(0)=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} h(s) f(0-s) d s
$$

$[f \mapsto f(0)$ is a linear functional with norm 1]. By inversion invariance,

$$
=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \underbrace{h(-s)}_{=: \check{h}(s)} f(s) d s=\Gamma_{\breve{h}}(f) .
$$

Hence we have

$$
\|C(h) f\|_{\infty} \geq|h * f(0)|=\left|\Gamma_{\breve{h}}(f)\right| .
$$

Thus,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|C(h)\|_{C(\mathbb{T})} & =\sup \left\{\|C(h) f\|_{\infty}: f \in C(\mathbb{T}),\|f\|_{\infty} \leq 1\right\} \\
& \geq \sup \left\{\left|\Gamma_{\breve{h}}(f)\right|: f \in C(\mathbb{T}),\|f\|_{\infty} \leq 1\right\} \\
& =\left\|\Gamma_{\check{h}}\right\|_{*} \text { by definition } \\
& =\|\breve{h}\|_{1} \quad \text { by earlier theorem (5.6) } \\
& =\|h\|_{1} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The last proposition showed that $\|C(h)\|_{C(\mathbb{T})} \leq\|h\|_{1}$.
(ii) As above, we need only establish that $\|C(h)\|_{L_{1}(\mathbb{T})} \geq\|h\|_{1}$. Let for $n \in \mathbb{N}$,

$$
f_{n}=\pi n \chi_{[-1 / n, 1 / n]} .
$$

Then

$$
\left\|f_{n}\right\|_{1}=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|f_{n}\right|=1 .
$$

Now for a.e. $t$ we have

$$
h * f_{n}(t)=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} h(s) f_{n}(t-s) d s \stackrel{T . I}{=} \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} h(s+t) \underbrace{f_{n}(-s)}_{f_{n}(s)} d s=\frac{n}{2} \int_{-1 / n}^{1 / n} h(s+t) d s .
$$

Given $\epsilon>0$ there is $\delta>0$ so that $|h(t)-h(s+t)|<\epsilon$ for $|s-0|<\delta$. Then for $n$ such that $\frac{1}{n}<\delta$, we have

$$
\left\|h-h * f_{n}\right\|_{1}=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|h(t)-h * f_{n}(t)\right| d t=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|h(t)-\frac{n}{2} \int_{-1 / n}^{1 / n} h(s+t) d s\right| d t .
$$

Now

$$
h(t)=\frac{n}{2} \int_{-1 / n}^{1 / n} h(t) d s
$$

so the above is

$$
\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \frac{n}{2}\left|\int_{-1 / n}^{1 / n}(h(t)-h(t+s)) d s\right| d t \leq \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \frac{n}{2} \int_{-1 / n}^{1 / n} \underbrace{|h(t)-h(t+s)|}_{\leq \epsilon} d s d t \leq \epsilon .
$$

Hence

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|h-h * f_{n}\right\|_{1}=0
$$

and thus due to the reverse triangle inequality,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left|\|h\|_{1}-\left\|h * f_{n}\right\|_{1}\right| \leq \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|h-h * f_{n}\right\|_{1}=0 .
$$

Thus

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|C(h)\|_{L_{1}(\mathbb{T})} & =\sup \left\{\|C(h) f\|_{1}: f \in L_{1}(\mathbb{T}),\|f\|_{1} \leq 1\right\} \\
& \geq \sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\{\left\|C(h) f_{n}\right\|_{1}\right\} \\
& \geq \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\|\underbrace{C(h) f_{n}}_{h * f_{n}}\|_{1}=\|h\|_{1} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Consequence: if $f \in C(\mathbb{T})$ [or $f \in L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$ ]

$$
\left\|s_{n}(f)\right\|_{\mathcal{B}}=\left\|D_{n} * f\right\|_{\mathcal{B}}=\left\|C\left(D_{n}\right) f\right\|_{\mathcal{B}}
$$

If we can understand the sequence of operators $C\left(D_{n}\right)$ acting on $\mathcal{B}$, then we may be able to understand

$$
s_{n}(f)=\sum_{k=-n}^{n} c_{k}(f) \mathbf{e}^{k}
$$

5.20 Theorem (Properties of the Dirichlet kernel). The Dirichlet kernel of order $n, D_{n}$, satisfies:
(i) $D_{n}$ is $\mathbb{R}$-valued, $2 \pi$-periodic and even.
(ii) $\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} D_{n}=1$.
(iii) For $t \in[-\pi, \pi]$ we have

$$
D_{n}(t)= \begin{cases}\frac{\sin \left(\left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) t\right)}{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} t\right)} & \text { if } t \neq 0 \\ 2 n+1 & \text { if } t=0\end{cases}
$$

(iv) $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|D_{n}\right\|_{1}=\infty$.

Note that we often call $\left\|D_{n}\right\|_{1}=: L_{n}$ the $n$th Lebesgue constant.
Proof. We have:
(i) $D_{n}$ is $2 \pi$-periodic, because

$$
D_{n}=\sum_{j=-n}^{n} \mathbf{e}^{j} \in \operatorname{Trig}(\mathbb{T})
$$

Also, it is even, because

$$
D_{n}(-s)=\sum_{j=-n}^{n} e^{i j(-s)}=\sum_{j=-n}^{n} e^{i(-j) s}=\sum_{j=-n}^{n} e^{i j s}=D_{n}(s)
$$

We shall see from (iii) that $D_{n}$ is $\mathbb{R}$-valued.
(ii) We have

$$
\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} D_{n}=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \sum_{k=-n}^{n} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \mathbf{e}^{k}
$$

but

$$
\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \mathbf{e}^{k}= \begin{cases}0 & \text { if } k \neq 0 \\ 2 \pi & \text { if } k=0\end{cases}
$$

therefore the above is simply equal to 1 .
(iii) Suppose, first, that $t \neq 0$. We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{n}(t)\left(e^{-i \frac{1}{2} t}-e^{i \frac{1}{2} t}\right) & =\left(e^{-i n t}+e^{-i(n-1) t}+\ldots+e^{i(n-1) t}+e^{i n t}\right)\left(e^{-i \frac{1}{2} t}-e^{i \frac{1}{2} t}\right) \\
& =\left(e^{-i\left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) t}+\ldots+e^{i\left(n-\frac{1}{2}\right) t}\right)-\left(e^{-i\left(n-\frac{1}{2}\right) t}+\ldots+e^{i\left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) t}\right) \\
& =e^{-i\left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) t}-e^{i\left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) t}
\end{aligned}
$$

and we have

$$
D_{n}(t)=\frac{e^{-i\left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) t}-e^{i\left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) t}}{e^{-i \frac{1}{2} t}-e^{i \frac{1}{2} t}}=\frac{-2 i \sin \left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) t}{-2 i \sin \left(\frac{1}{2} t\right)}
$$

If $t=0$,

$$
D_{n}(0)=\sum_{k=-n}^{n} \underbrace{e^{i k 0}}_{1}=2 n+1
$$

(iv) We have, due to evenness of the Dirichlet kernel, that

$$
L_{n}=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|D_{n}\right|=\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi}\left|D_{n}\right|
$$

This is

$$
\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi}\left|\frac{\sin \left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) t}{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} t\right)}\right| d t \geq \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi} \frac{\left|\sin \left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) t\right|}{\frac{1}{2} t} d t
$$

because $\left|\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} t\right)\right| \leq \frac{1}{2} t$.

$$
=\frac{2}{\pi} \int_{0}^{\left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) \pi} \frac{|\sin s|}{\frac{s}{n+\frac{1}{2}}} \frac{1}{n+\frac{1}{2}} d s
$$

by substituting $s=\left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) t$ (change of variables in Riemann integral).

$$
\geq \frac{2}{\pi} \int_{0}^{n \pi} \frac{|\sin s|}{s} d s=\frac{2}{\pi} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \int_{(j-1) \pi}^{j \pi} \frac{|\sin s|}{s} d s \geq \frac{2}{\pi} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \int_{(j-1) \pi}^{j \pi} \frac{|\sin s|}{j \pi} d s
$$

and so

$$
=\frac{2}{\pi^{2}} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{1}{j} \overbrace{\int_{(j-1) \pi}^{j \pi}|\sin s| d s}^{=2}=\frac{4}{\pi^{2}} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{1}{j} .
$$

Hence,

$$
L_{n} \geq C \sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{1}{j} \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty} \infty
$$

for some fixed constant $C$.
5.21 Remark (Baire Category terminology). Let $X$ be a metric space. A set $F \subseteq X$ is of first category (or is meager) if

$$
F \subseteq \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} F_{n}
$$

where each $F_{n}$ is closed and nowhere dense $F_{n}^{\circ}=\varnothing$ where $S^{\circ}$ is the interior of $S$. We will say a set $U \subseteq X$ is of second category (or is non-meager) if it is not meager.
Recall the Baire Category Theorem.
5.22 Theorem (Baire Category). If $X$ is a complete metric space, then it is non-meager.

This is often presented in a dual manner using open sets.
5.23 Theorem (Banach-Steinhaus Theorem). Let $\mathcal{B}$ and $\mathcal{X}$ be Banach spaces (usually $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{B}$ or $\mathbb{C}$ ) and $\mathcal{F}$ be a family of bounded linear maps from $\mathcal{B}$ to $\mathcal{X}$. Then if

$$
\sup \left\{\|T f\|_{\mathcal{X}}: T \in \mathcal{F}\right\}<\infty
$$

for each $f$ in a non-meager set $U \subseteq \mathcal{B}$, then

$$
\sup \{\|T\|: T \in \mathcal{F}\}<\infty
$$

Proof. Let, for each $n \in \mathbb{N}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
F_{n} & =\left\{f \in \mathcal{B}:\|T f\|_{\mathcal{X}} \leq n \text { for all } T \in \mathcal{F}\right\} \\
& =\bigcap_{T \in \mathcal{F}} \underbrace{\left\{f \in \mathcal{B}:\|T f\|_{\mathcal{X}} \leq n\right\}}_{\text {closed }}
\end{aligned}
$$

If $g_{T}(f)=\|T f\|_{\mathcal{X}}$ then the set above is merely

$$
g_{T}^{-1}(\overbrace{\{z \in \mathbb{C}:|z| \leq n\}}^{\text {closed }}) .
$$

Then, for our specified non-meager $U \subseteq \mathcal{B}$ we have that, by our hypothesis,

$$
U \subseteq \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} F_{n}
$$

and hence at least set $F_{n_{0}}^{\circ} \neq 0$. Hence there is $f_{0} \in \mathcal{B}$ and $r>0$ such that

$$
B_{r}\left(f_{0}\right)=\left\{f \in \mathcal{B}:\left\|f-f_{0}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}}<r\right\} \subseteq F_{n_{0}}
$$

Notice that if $f \in B_{r}\left(f_{0}\right) \subseteq F_{n_{0}}$, then $\left\|T_{f}\right\|_{\mathcal{X}} \leq n_{0}$ for $T \in \mathcal{F}$. Now fix $f \in \mathcal{B}$ with $\|f\|_{\mathcal{B}} \leq 1$ and we note that

$$
f_{0}+\frac{r}{2} f, f_{0}-\frac{r}{2} f \in B_{r}\left(f_{0}\right)
$$

Thus if $T \in \mathcal{F}$, we have that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|T f\|_{\mathcal{X}}=\left\|T\left(\frac{1}{r}\left[f_{0}+\frac{r}{2} f-\left(f_{0}-\frac{r}{2} f\right)\right]\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{X}} & =\frac{1}{r}\left\|T\left(f_{0}+\frac{r}{2} f\right)-T\left(f_{0}-\frac{r}{2} f\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{X}} \\
& \leq \frac{1}{r}(\underbrace{\left\|T\left(f_{0}+\frac{r}{2} f\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{X}}}_{\leq n_{0}}+\underbrace{\left\|T\left(f_{0}-\frac{r}{2} f\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{X}}}_{\leq n_{0}}) \\
& \leq \frac{2 n_{0}}{r}<\infty .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence $\|T\|=\sup \left\{\|T f\|_{\mathcal{X}}: f \in \mathcal{B},\|f\|_{\mathcal{B}} \leq 1\right\} \leq \frac{2 n_{0}}{r}<\infty$. This is for all $T \in \mathcal{F}$.
5.24 Corollary. Let $\mathcal{B}, \mathcal{X}$ be Banach spaces, and for $n \in \mathbb{N}$, let $T_{n}: \mathcal{B} \rightarrow \mathcal{X}$ be a bounded linear map and suppose

$$
\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\|T_{n}\right\|=\infty
$$

Then, there is a set $U \subseteq \mathcal{B}$ with meager complement such that

$$
\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\|T_{n} f\right\|_{\mathcal{X}}=\infty
$$

for all $f \in U$.
Proof. Let

$$
F=\left\{f \in \mathcal{B}: \sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\|T_{n} f\right\|_{\mathcal{X}}<\infty\right\}
$$

If it were the case that $F$ were non-meager, the Banach-Steinhaus theorem would show that $\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\|T_{n}\right\|<\infty$, violating $(\dagger)$. Hence $F$ is meager. Thus $U=\mathcal{B} \backslash F$.

Note that the set $U$ above is necessarily non-meager (indeed it is the complement of a meager set). [Exercise, since $\mathcal{B}$ is complete].
5.25 Theorem. We have:
(i) The set of $f \in C(\mathbb{T})$ for which $\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\|s_{n}(f)\right\|_{\infty}<\infty$ (in particular for which $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|s_{n}(f)-f\right\|_{\infty}=0$ ) is a meager subset of $C(\mathbb{T})$.
(ii) The set of $f \in L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$ for which $\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\|s_{n}(f)\right\|_{1}<\infty$ (in particular for which $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|s_{n}(f)-f\right\|_{1}=0$ ) is a meager subset of $L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$.

Proof. We have:
(i) We saw the following facts:

- $s_{n}(f)=D_{n} * f=C\left(D_{n}\right) f$ (computation).
- $\left\|C\left(D_{n}\right)\right\|_{C(\mathbb{T})}=\left\|D_{n}\right\|_{1}$ (theorem).
- $\left\|D_{n}\right\|_{1}=L_{n} \rightarrow \infty$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, where $L_{n}$ is called the Lebesgue constant (theorem).

Hence by the Banach-Steinhaus theorem (corollary) we see that

$$
\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\|s_{n}(f)\right\|_{\infty}=\infty
$$

for all $f \in C(\mathbb{T}) \backslash F$ where $F$ is meager.
(ii) Similar.

### 5.6 Averaging to the rescue

We introduce a technique of Cesàro averages.
5.26 Definition. If $\left(x_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty}$ is a sequence in a Banach space $\mathcal{X}$, we shall call the term

$$
\sigma_{n}=\frac{1}{n}\left(x_{1}+\ldots+x_{n}\right)
$$

the $n$th Cesàro mean.
5.27 Exercise. If $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} x_{n}=x_{0}$ exists, then

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}=x_{0}
$$

5.28 Definition. Suppose now that $f \in L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$. We define the $n$th Cesàro sum of $f$ by

$$
\sigma_{n}(f)=\frac{1}{n+1}\left(s_{0}(f)+\ldots+s_{n}(f)\right)
$$

We observe

$$
\sigma_{n}(f)=\underbrace{\frac{1}{n+1}\left(D_{0}+D_{1}+\ldots+D_{n}\right)}_{=: K_{n}} * f
$$

We call $K_{n}$ the Fejér kernel. In summary,

$$
\sigma_{n}(f)=K_{n} * f
$$

5.29 Theorem (Properties of Fejér kernel). We have:
(i) $K_{n}$ is $\mathbb{R}$-valued, $2 \pi$-periodic and even.
(ii) We have the following ugly formula ${ }^{14}$

$$
K_{n}(t)= \begin{cases}\frac{1}{n+1}\left(\frac{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2}(n+1) t\right)}{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} t\right)}\right)^{2} & t \neq 0 \\ n+1 & t=0\end{cases}
$$

for $t \in[-\pi, \pi]$. In particular $K_{n} \geq 0$.
(iii) $\left\|K_{n}\right\|_{1}=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} K_{n}=1$.
(iv) If $0<|t|<\pi$, then

$$
0 \leq K_{n}(t) \leq \frac{\pi^{2}}{(n+1) t^{2}}
$$

Proof. We have:
(i) $K_{n}=\frac{1}{n+1}\left(D_{0}+D_{1}+\ldots+D_{n}\right)$, where each $D_{j}(0 \leq j \leq n)$ is $\mathbb{R}$-valued, $2 \pi$-periodic and even.
(ii) We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
K_{n}=\frac{1}{n+1} \sum_{j=0}^{n} D_{j} & =\frac{1}{n+1} \sum_{j=0}^{n} \sum_{k=-j}^{j} \mathbf{e}^{k} \\
& =\frac{1}{n+1} \sum_{k=-n}^{n}(n+1-|k|) \mathbf{e}^{k} \\
& =\frac{1}{n+1}\left(\mathbf{e}^{-n}+2 \mathbf{e}^{-(n-1)}+\ldots+2 \mathbf{e}^{n-1}+\mathbf{e}^{n}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

[^12]thus
\[

$$
\begin{aligned}
(n+1) K_{n}(t)\left(e^{-i t}-2+e^{i t}\right)= & e^{-i(n+1) t}+2 e^{-i n t}+3 e^{-i(n-1) t}+\ldots+(n+1) e^{-i t} \\
& +n+(n-1) e^{i t}+\ldots+e^{i(n-1) t} \\
& -\left(2 e^{-i n t}+2 \cdot 2 e^{i(n-1) t}+\ldots+2 n e^{-i t}+2(n+1)+2 n e^{i t}\right. \\
& \left.+\ldots+2 \cdot 2 e^{i(n-1) t}+2 e^{i t}\right)-e^{-i(n-1) t}+\ldots+(n-1) e^{-i t}+\underbrace{n}_{\text {leaves }-2}+(n+1) e^{i t} \\
& +\ldots+3 e^{i(n-1) t}+2 e^{i n t}+e^{i(n+1) t} \\
= & e^{-i(n+1) t}-2+e^{i(n+1) t}
\end{aligned}
$$
\]

Hence, if $t \neq 0$, we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
K_{n}(t) & =\frac{1}{n+1} \frac{e^{-i(n+1) t}-2+e^{i(n+1) t}}{e^{-i t}-2+e^{i t}}=\frac{1}{n+1}\left(\frac{e^{-i \frac{1}{2}(n+1) t}-e^{i \frac{1}{2}(n+1) t}}{e^{-i \frac{1}{2} t}-e^{i \frac{1}{2} t}}\right)^{2} \\
& =\frac{1}{n+1}\left(\frac{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2}(n+1) t\right)}{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} t\right)}\right)^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

and for $t=0$,

$$
\left.K_{n}(0)=\frac{1}{n+1}\left(D_{0}\right)(0)+\ldots+\left(D_{n}\right)(0)\right)=\frac{1}{n+1} \sum_{j=0}^{n}(2 j+1)=n+1
$$

(iii) $\left\|K_{n}\right\|_{1}=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|K_{n}\right|=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \frac{1}{n+1} \sum_{j=0}^{n} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} D_{j}=\frac{2 \pi \cdot(n+1)}{2 \pi \cdot(n+1)}=1$.
(iv) First note $\frac{2}{\pi} \theta \leq \sin \theta, 0 \leq \theta \leq \frac{\pi}{2}$. Since $\sin \theta$ is concave down, that line must lie below it. Hence for $0<t<\pi$,

$$
\frac{1}{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} t\right)} \leq \frac{1}{\frac{t}{\pi}}=\frac{\pi}{t}
$$

Hence for $0<t<\pi$,

$$
K_{n}(t)=\frac{1}{n+1}\left(\frac{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2}(n+1) t\right)}{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} t\right)}\right)^{2} \leq \frac{1}{n+1}\left(\frac{\pi}{t}\right)^{2}=\frac{\pi^{2}}{(n+1) t^{2}}
$$

We know that the Fejer kernel is even so $K_{n}(-t)=K_{n}(t)$.
5.30 Definition. A summability kernel is a sequence $\left(k_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty}$ of $2 \pi$-periodic bounded piecewise-continuous functions such that
(i) $\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} k_{n}=1$
(ii) $\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\|k_{n}\right\|_{1}<\infty$.
(iii) For any $0<\delta \leq \pi$,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(\int_{-\pi}^{-\delta}\left|k_{n}\right|+\int_{\delta}^{\pi}\left|k_{n}\right|\right)=0
$$

(mass concentrates at 0 ).
5.31 Proposition. The Fejér kernel $\left(K_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty}$ is a summability kernel.

Proof. We saw
(i) $\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} K_{n}=1$.
(ii) $\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\|K_{n}\right\|_{1}=1$.
(iii) We have for $0<\delta \leq \pi$,

$$
0 \leq \int_{\delta}^{\pi}\left|K_{n}(t)\right| d t \leq \int_{\delta}^{\pi} \frac{\pi^{2}}{(n+1) t^{2}} d t=\frac{\pi^{2}}{n+1}\left(\frac{1}{\delta}-\frac{1}{\pi}\right) \rightarrow 0
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$. So applying squeeze theorem, we know the integral goes to 0 as well. By symmetry, we also get

$$
\int_{-\pi}^{-\delta}\left|K_{n}\right| \rightarrow 0
$$

by symmetry.
5.32 Example. Here are some other examples:

- $k_{n}=n \pi \chi_{\left[-\frac{1}{n}, \frac{1}{n}\right]}$
- $k_{n}=2 n \pi \chi_{\left[0, \frac{1}{n}\right]}$
- We can make these continuous [diagram on camera] where $c_{n}$ is chosen so that

$$
\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-2 / n}^{2 / n} k_{n}=1
$$

5.33 Theorem (Abstract Summability Kernel Theorem). Let $\mathcal{B}$ be a homogeneous Banach space on $\mathbb{T}$ and $\left(k_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty}$ be a summability kernel. Then for $f \in \mathcal{B}$,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|k_{n} * f-f\right\|_{\mathcal{B}}=0
$$

i.e. $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} k_{n} * f=f$ in $\mathcal{B}$.

Proof. Fix $f \in \mathcal{B}$. Let $F: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{B}$ given by $F(s)=s * f$ (i.e. $s * f(t)=f(t-s)$ for almost every $t$ ). The axioms of a homogeneous Banach space tell us that $F$ is continuous, $2 \pi$-periodic, and $\|F(s)\|_{\mathcal{B}}=\|s * f\|_{\mathcal{B}}=\|f\|_{\mathcal{B}}$. Also, $F(0)=0 * f=f$. Let us compute

$$
\begin{aligned}
k_{n} * f-f=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} k_{n}(s) s * f d s-f & =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} k_{n}(s) F(s) d s-F(0) \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} k_{n}(s) F(s) d s-\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} k_{n}(s) F(0) d s \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} k_{n}(s)[F(s)-F(0)] d s
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus we have

$$
\left\|k_{n} * f-f\right\|_{\mathcal{B}}=\left\|\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} k_{n}(s)[F(s)-F(0)] d s\right\| \stackrel{A 1}{\leq} \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|k_{n}(s)\right| \cdot\|F(s)-F(0)\|_{\mathcal{B}} d s
$$

Given $\epsilon>0$, find $\delta>0$ such that $\|F(s)-F(0)\|_{\mathcal{B}}<\frac{\epsilon}{M}$ for $|s|<\delta$, where

$$
M=\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\left\|k_{n}\right\|_{1}<\infty
$$

Then, choose $n \in \mathbb{N}$, so for $n \geq N$ we have

$$
\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{[-\pi,-\delta] \cup[\delta, \pi]}\left|k_{n}\right|<\frac{\epsilon}{4 \cdot\|f\|_{\mathcal{B}}} .
$$

(We may assume $\|f\|_{\mathcal{B}}>0$ ). Then for $n \geq N$,

$$
\left\|k_{n} * f-f\right\|_{\mathcal{B}} \leq \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{[-\pi,-\delta] \cup[\delta, \pi]}\left|k_{n}\right| \cdot\|F(s)-F(0)\|_{\mathcal{B}}+\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{[-\delta, \delta]}\left|k_{n}(s)\right| \cdot \underbrace{\|F(s)-F(0)\|}_{\leq \epsilon / 2 M} d s
$$

Now $\|F(s)-F(0)\|_{\mathcal{B}} \leq\|F(s)\|+\|F(0)\|=2\|f\|_{\mathcal{B}}$ so that

$$
\begin{gathered}
\leq 2\|f\|_{\mathcal{B}} \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{[-\pi,-\delta] \cup[\delta, \pi]}\left|k_{n}(s)\right| d s+\frac{\epsilon}{2 M} \underbrace{\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{[-\delta, \delta]}\left|k_{n}(s)\right| d s}_{\leq \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|k_{n}(s)\right| d s=\|f\|_{1}} \\
\leq 2\|f\|_{\mathcal{B}} \frac{\epsilon}{4\|f\|_{\mathcal{B}}}+\frac{\epsilon}{2 M} \underbrace{\left\|k_{n}\right\|_{1}}_{\leq M}=\epsilon .
\end{gathered}
$$

5.34 Corollary. We have:
(i) For $f \in C(\mathbb{T})$ we have

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|\sigma_{n}(f)-f\right\|_{\infty}=0
$$

i.e. $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}(f)=f$ uniformly.
(ii) If $1 \leq p<\infty$, for $f \in L_{p}(\mathbb{T})$ we have that

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|\sigma_{n}(f)-f\right\|_{p}=0
$$

Proof. We recall that

$$
\sigma_{n}(f)=K_{n} * f
$$

where $K_{n}$ is the Fejér kernel and $\left(K_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty}$ is a summability kernel. Hence we use Abstract Summability Kernel Theorem.
5.35 Corollary. Suppose $f, g \in L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$ and $c_{k}(f)=c_{k}(g)$ for each $k \in \mathbb{Z}$. Then $f=g$ a.e.

Proof. We have

$$
\sigma_{n}(f, t)=\sum_{j=0}^{n} s_{j}(f, t)=\sum_{j=0}^{n} \sum_{k=-j}^{j} c_{k}(f) e^{i k t}
$$

If $c_{k}(f)=c_{k}(g)$ for all $k$, so we have that for each $n$

$$
\|f-g\|_{1}=\|f \underbrace{-\sigma_{n}(f)+\sigma_{n}(g)}_{0}-g\|_{1} \leq\left\|f-\sigma_{n}(f)\right\|_{1}+\left\|\sigma_{n}(g)-g\right\|_{1} \rightarrow 0
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$. So $\|f-g\|_{1}=0$ which means $f=g$ (a.e.).
Recall that

$$
L(\mathbb{T})=\left\{f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}: f \text { is measurable, a.e. } 2 \pi \text {-periodic, and } \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}|f|<\infty\right\}
$$

and $L_{1}(\mathbb{T})=L(\mathbb{T}) / \sim_{\text {a.e. }}$. For $f \in L(\mathbb{T}), s \in \mathbb{R}$ (usually $s \in[-\pi, \pi]$ ) we let

$$
\omega_{f}(s)=\frac{1}{2} \lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}}[f(s-h)+f(s+h)]
$$

provided the limit exists. This is called the "average value of $f$ at $s$ ".
5.36 Theorem (Fejér's Theorem). We have:
(i) If $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$, and $x \in[-\pi, \pi]$ is such that $\omega_{f}(x)$ exists, then

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}(f, x)=\omega_{f}(x)
$$

(ii) If $I$ is an open interval on which $f$ is continuous, then for any closed subinterval $J$ of $I$,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sup _{t \in J}\left|\sigma_{n}(f, t)-f(t)\right|=0
$$

i.e.

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}(f, t)=f(t)
$$

uniformly on closed subintervals of $I$.
Proof. Recall that where $K_{n}$ is the Fejér kernel, we have

$$
\sigma_{n}(f, x)=K_{n} * f(x)
$$

where convolution is understood in the sense of $\mathrm{A} 5{ }^{15}$. We also recall

- $K_{n}$ is even and non-negative $\mathbb{R}$-valued.
- $\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} K_{n}=1$.

[^13]- If $0 \leq|t| \leq \pi$, then

$$
K_{n}(t) \leq \frac{\pi^{2}}{(n+1) t^{2}}
$$

Now, we suppose $\omega_{f}(x)$ is finite [we leave the case $\omega_{f}(x)=\infty$ to A5]. Then, given $\epsilon>0$, let $\delta>0$ be so that $0<|s| \leq \delta$ we have

$$
\left|\omega_{f}(x)-\frac{1}{2}(f(x-s)+f(x+s))\right|<\epsilon .
$$

[Note that if $f$ is continuous on an open interval $I$, and $J \subseteq I$ is a closed subinterval, then in fact for $x \in J$ we have $\omega_{f}(x)=f(x)$ due to continuity from both sides, and, moreover, if $J^{\prime}$ is any closed interval such that $J \subseteq\left(J^{\prime}\right)^{\circ} \subseteq I$, then $f$ is uniformly continuous on $J^{\prime}$ and we can choose $\delta>0$ such that

$$
\left.|f(x-s)-f(x)|<\epsilon, \quad \forall x \in J^{\prime} .\right]
$$

Then we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\sigma_{n}(f, x)-\omega_{f}(x)\right|= & \left|\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} K_{n}(s) f(x-s) d s-\omega_{f}(x)\right| \\
= & \frac{1}{2 \pi}\left|\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} K_{n}(s)\left(f(x-s)-\omega_{f}(x)\right) d s\right| \\
\leq & \frac{1}{2 \pi}\left|\int_{-\delta}^{\delta} K_{n}(s)\left(f(x-s)-\omega_{f}(x)\right) d s\right|+ \\
& \frac{1}{2 \pi}\left|\left(\int_{-\pi}^{-\delta}+\int_{\delta}^{\pi}\right) K_{n}(s)\left(f(x-s)-\omega_{f}(x)\right) d s\right|
\end{aligned}
$$

and now for every $n$, we have

$$
\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\delta}^{\delta} K_{n}(s)\left(f(x-s)-\omega_{f}(x)\right) d s=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\delta}^{\delta} \underbrace{K_{n}(-s)}_{=K_{n}(s)}\left(f(x+s)-\omega_{f}(x)\right) d s
$$

Thus

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\delta}^{\delta} K_{n}(s)\left(f(x-s)-\omega_{f}(x)\right) d s= & \frac{1}{4 \pi} \int_{-\delta}^{\delta} K_{n}(s)\left(f(x-s)-\omega_{f}(x)\right)+ \\
& \frac{1}{4 \pi} \int_{-\delta}^{\delta} K_{n}(s)\left(f(x+s)-\omega_{f}(x)\right) d s \\
= & \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\delta}^{\delta} K_{n}(s)\left(\frac{1}{2}(f(x-s)+f(x+s))-\omega_{f}(x)\right) d s
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus, using our choice of $\delta$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{1}{2 \pi}\left|\int_{-\delta}^{\delta} K_{n}(s)\left(f(x-s)-\omega_{f}(x)\right) d s\right| & =\frac{1}{2 \pi}\left|\int_{-\delta}^{\delta} K_{n}(s)\left(\frac{1}{2}(f(x-s)+f(x+s))-\omega_{f}(x)\right) d s\right| \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\delta}^{\delta} K_{n}(s)\left|\frac{1}{2}(f(x-s)+f(x+s))-\omega_{f}(x)\right| d s \\
& \leq \frac{\epsilon}{2 \pi} \int_{-\delta}^{\delta} K_{n}(s) d s \\
& \leq \epsilon \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} K_{n}(s) d s=\epsilon
\end{aligned}
$$

Also,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{1}{2 \pi}\left|\left(\int_{-\pi}^{-\delta}+\int_{\delta}^{\pi}\right) K_{n}(s)\left(f(x-s)-\omega_{f}(x)\right) d s\right| & \leq \frac{1}{2 \pi}\left(\int_{-\pi}^{-\delta}+\int_{\delta}^{\pi}\right) K_{n}(s)\left|f(x-s)-\omega_{f}(x)\right| d s \\
& \leq \frac{\pi^{2}}{2(n+1) s^{2}} \leq \frac{\pi^{2}}{2(n+1) \delta^{2}} \\
& \leq \frac{\pi^{2}}{2(n+1) \delta^{2}} \frac{1}{2 \pi}\left(\int_{-\pi}^{-\delta}+\int_{\delta}^{\pi}\right)|\underbrace{f(x-s)}_{\breve{f}(s-x)=x * \breve{f}(s)}-\omega_{f}(x)| d s
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\breve{f}(t)=f(-t)$, so the above is

$$
\leq \frac{\pi^{2}}{2(n+1) \delta^{2}} \frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|\breve{f}(s-x)-\omega_{f}(x)\right| d s=\frac{\pi^{2}}{2(n+1) \delta^{2}}\left\|x * \breve{f}-\omega_{f}(x) 1\right\|_{1} \rightarrow 0
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Hence, we conclude that

$$
\limsup _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left|\sigma_{n}(f, x)-\omega_{f}(x)\right| \leq \epsilon
$$

However $\epsilon$ was arbitrary, so we conclude that the limit exists and is equal to 0 . This concludes the proof of (i).
To see (ii), notice that all estimates performed were done uniformly over $x$ in $J$ [i.e. choice of $\delta$ ]. So (ii) follows immediately.
5.37 Corollary. Suppose $f \in L(\mathbb{T}), x \in[-\pi, \pi]$ such that $\omega_{f}(x)$ exists, and suppose $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, x)$ exists ( $s_{n}$ are the regular Fourier sums). Then

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, x)=\omega_{f}(x)
$$

Proof. If $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, x)$ exists, then

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}(f, x)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{n+1} \sum_{j=0}^{n} s_{j}(f)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, x)
$$

Hence, $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, x)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}(f, x)=\omega_{f}(x)$ by Fejér's theorem.
5.38 Definition. If $f \in L[a, b]$, a point $x \in(a, b)$ is called a Lebesgue point of $f$ if

$$
\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}} \frac{1}{h} \int_{0}^{h}\left|\frac{f(x-s)+f(x+s)}{2}-f(x)\right| d s=0
$$

5.39 Remark (fact). Since $f$ is integrable, it is the case that almost every $x \in(a, b)$ is a Lebesgue point.

Proof. PMATH 451, part of Lebesgue Differentiation Theorem.
5.40 Theorem (Lebesgue-Fejér Theorem). If $x \in[-\pi, \pi]$ is a Lebesgue point for $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(x)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}(f, x) \tag{}
\end{equation*}
$$

In particular, the above statement $\left({ }^{*}\right)$ occurs almost everywhere.
Proof. Omitted.
Recall: Given $f \in L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$ (or $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$ ), $f$ has a Fourier series given by

$$
\sum_{k=-\infty}^{\infty} c_{k}(f) \mathbf{e}^{k}
$$

We know that it is not always the case that $f$ is equal to its Fourier series (sometimes this fails catastrophically, as seen in A5), however, it is always the case that

$$
\begin{aligned}
f & =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}(f)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{n+1} \sum_{j=0}^{n} \sum_{k=-j}^{j} c_{k}(f) \mathbf{e}^{k} \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{k=-n}^{n} \frac{n+1-|k|}{n+1} c_{k}(f) \mathbf{e}^{k} .
\end{aligned}
$$

### 5.7 On the Fourier Coefficients

Question: If $\left(c_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ is a sequence of $\mathbb{R}($ or $\mathbb{C})$ numbers, is there $f \in L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$ such that $f \approx \sum_{k=-\infty}^{\infty} c_{k} \mathbf{e}^{k}$ (i.e., $c_{k}=c_{k}(f)$ for all $\left.k \in \mathbb{Z}\right)$ ?
5.41 Lemma. If $f \in L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$ then for all $k \in \mathbb{Z},\left|c_{k}(f)\right| \leq\|f\|_{1}$.

Proof. Observe that

$$
\left|c_{k}(f)\right|=\left|\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f(t) e^{-i k t} d t\right| \leq \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}|f(t)|\left|e^{-i k t}\right| d t=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}|f(t)| d t=\|f\|_{1} .
$$

5.42 Theorem (Riemann-Lebesgue Lemma). If $f \in L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$, then

$$
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty}\left|c_{k}(f)\right|=0 \text { and } \lim _{k \rightarrow-\infty}\left|c_{k}(f)\right|=0 .
$$

Proof. Let $\epsilon>0$. We may find $n_{0} \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $\left\|\sigma_{n_{0}}(f)-f\right\|_{1}<\epsilon$ (by properties of the abstract summability kernel). Let $b_{j}=\frac{n_{0}+1-|j|}{n_{0}+1} \cdot c_{j}(f)$ so that $\sigma_{n_{0}}(f)=\sum_{j=-n_{0}}^{n_{0}} b_{j} \mathbf{e}^{j}$. Thus, if $|k| \geq n_{0}$, we have that

$$
\begin{aligned}
c_{k}\left(\sigma_{n_{0}}(f)-f\right) & =c_{k}\left(\sigma_{n_{0}}(f)\right)-c_{k}(f) \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \pi}\left[\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \sum_{j=-n_{0}}^{n_{0}} b_{j} \mathbf{e}^{j-k}\right]-c_{k}(f) \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \pi}\left[\sum_{j=-n_{0}}^{n_{0}} b_{j} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \mathbf{e}^{j-k}\right]-c_{k}(f) \\
& =-c_{k}(f)
\end{aligned}
$$

since $|k|>n_{0}$ implies that $j-k \neq 0$ for all $j$ in the above sum, hence every term in the sum is equal to 0 . It follows that $\left|c_{k}(f)\right|=\left|c_{k}\left(\sigma_{n_{0}}(f)-f\right)\right| \leq\left\|\sigma_{n_{0}}(f)-f\right\|_{1}<\epsilon$, where the inequality is due to the earlier lemma.
5.43 Corollary. Let $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$. Then

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f(t) \cos (n t) d t=0 \text { and } \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f(t) \sin (n t) d t=0
$$

Proof. We have $\cos (n t)=\frac{1}{2}\left(e^{\text {int }}+e^{-i n t}\right)=\frac{1}{2}\left(\mathbf{e}^{n}+\mathbf{e}^{-n}\right)$. Hence,

$$
\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f(t) \cos (n t) d t=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f \mathbf{e}^{n}+f \mathrm{e}^{-n} d t=c_{n}(f)+c_{-n}(f) \rightarrow 0
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$. We may similarly show the latter claim by using the identity $\sin (n t)=\frac{1}{2 i}\left(e^{i n t}-e^{-i n t}\right)=\frac{1}{2 i}\left(\mathbf{e}^{n}-\mathbf{e}^{-n}\right)$.
Hence, if $\left(c_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ is such that $c_{k}=c_{k}(f)$ for all $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ for some $f \in L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$, then the Riemann-Lebesgue Lemma tells us that $\left(c_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ need necessarily satisfy $\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty}\left|c_{k}\right|=0$ and $\lim _{k \rightarrow-\infty}\left|c_{k}\right|=0$, or more concisely, $\lim _{|k| \rightarrow \infty}\left|c_{k}\right|=0$.
Let $c_{0}(\mathbb{Z})=\left\{\left(c_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}: c_{k} \in \mathbb{C}, \lim _{|k| \rightarrow \infty} c_{k}=0\right\}$. Recall from PMATH 351 that $c_{0}(\mathbb{Z})$ under the $\infty$-norm $\left(\left\|\left(c_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}\right\|_{\infty}=\max _{k \in \mathbb{Z}}\left|c_{k}\right|\right)$ with operations $\left(c_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}+\left(d_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}=\left(c_{k}+d_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ and $\alpha\left(c_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}=\left(\alpha c_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ for $\alpha \in \mathbb{C}$ is a Banach space (i.e., $c_{0}(\mathbb{Z})$ is essentially the space $c_{0}=c_{0}(\mathbb{N}) \subset \ell_{\infty}$ introduced in PMATH 351). Does every $\left(c_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}} \in \mathrm{c}_{0}(\mathbb{Z})$ correspond to a sequence of Fourier coefficients of some $f \in L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$ ?
5.44 Theorem (Open Mapping Theorem (PMATH 753)). Let $X, Y$ be Banach spaces, and let $T: X \rightarrow Y$ be a bounded linear map. If $T$ is surjective, then $T(U)$ is open in $Y$ for every open set $U \subset X$.
5.45 Corollary (Inverse Mapping Theorem). Let $X, Y$ be Banach spaces, and let $T: X \rightarrow Y$ be linear and bounded. If $T$ is bijective, then $T^{-1}: Y \rightarrow X$ is bounded.
5.46 Corollary. There exists $\left(c_{k}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}} \in \mathrm{c}_{0}(\mathbb{Z})$ such that there is no $f \in L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$ with $c_{k}(f)=c_{k}$ for all $k \in \mathbb{Z}$.

Proof. (Proof taken from PMATH 450 site.) Let $T: L_{1}(\mathbb{T}) \rightarrow \mathrm{c}_{0}(\mathbb{Z})$ be given by $T f=\left(c_{k}(f)\right)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$. Thus $T$ is linear and bounded with $\left|\|T \mid\| \leq 1\right.$ (i.e. $\left.\left.\|T f\|_{\infty}=\sup _{k \in \mathbb{Z}}\right| c_{k}(f) \mid \leq\|f\|_{1}\right)$ and range is in $c_{0}(\mathbb{Z})$ by the Riemann-Lebesgue Lemma. Also $T$ is injective (corollary to Abstract Summability Kernel Theorem: $c_{k}(f)=c_{k}(g)$ for all $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ implies $f=g$ a.e., i.e. in $L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$ ). If $T$ were bijective then we would have bounded $T^{-1}: \mathrm{c}_{0}(\mathbb{Z}) \rightarrow L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$ (Inverse Mapping Theorem). However, let

$$
d_{n}=(\ldots, 0, \underbrace{1}_{-n}, 1, \ldots, \underbrace{1}_{0}, \ldots, 1, \underbrace{1}_{n}, 0, \ldots) \in c_{0}(\mathbb{Z})
$$

so that $\left\|d_{n}\right\|_{\infty}=1$. Then $T^{-1}\left(d_{n}\right)=D_{n}$, the Dirichlet kernel of order $n$. But then

$$
\|\mid\| T^{-1}\left\|\geq \geq \sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}}\right\| T^{-1}\left(d_{n}\right)\left\|_{1}=\sup _{n \in \mathbb{Z}}\right\| D_{n} \|_{1}=\infty
$$

which contradicts the Inverse Mapping Theorem.
ERRATUM. I blew the proof of the fact that

$$
T: L_{1}(\mathbb{T}) \ni f \mapsto\left(c_{k}(f)\right)_{k=-\infty}^{\infty} \in c_{0}(\mathbb{Z})
$$

is not surjective. Please find a correct proof on the website.

### 5.8 Localisation and Dini's theorem

Recall that if $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$ and $t \in[-\pi, \pi]$ we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\sum_{j=-n}^{n} c_{j}(f) e^{i j t}=s_{n}(f, t)=D_{n} * f(t) & =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} D_{n}(s) f(t-s) d s \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \underbrace{\frac{\sin \left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) s}{\sin \frac{1}{2} s}}_{\text {even }} f(t-s) d s \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \frac{\sin \left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) s}{\sin \frac{1}{2} s} f(t+s) d s
\end{align*}
$$

by inversion invariance.
5.47 Lemma. If $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$ with

$$
\int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|\frac{f(t)}{t}\right| d t<\infty,
$$

then

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, 0)=0
$$

Proof. Recall $\sin (x+y)=\sin x \cos y+\cos x \sin y$ and hence

$$
D_{n}(s)=\frac{\sin \left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right) s}{\sin \frac{1}{2} s}=\frac{\sin (n s) \cos \frac{1}{2} s}{\sin \frac{1}{2} s}+\cos (n s) .
$$

Hence by ( $\dagger$ ),

$$
\begin{aligned}
s_{n}(f, 0) & =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} D_{n}(s) f(s) d s \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \frac{\sin (n s) \cos \frac{1}{2} s}{\sin \frac{1}{2} s} f(s) d s+\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \cos (n s) f(s) d s
\end{aligned}
$$

We note that for $0 \leq|\theta| \leq \frac{\pi}{2}$, we get $|\sin \theta| \geq \frac{2}{\pi}|\theta|$ [DIAGRAM]. So we have

$$
\left|\sin \frac{1}{2} t\right| \geq \frac{1}{\pi}|t|
$$

for $t \in[-\pi, \pi]$. Thus

$$
\int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|\cos \frac{1}{2} s\right|\left|\frac{f(s)}{\sin \frac{1}{2} s}\right| d s \leq \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \frac{|f(s)|}{\frac{1}{\pi}|s|} d s=\pi \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|\frac{f(s)}{s}\right| d s<\infty
$$

by assumption. So

$$
s \mapsto \frac{\cos \frac{1}{2} s f(s)}{\sin \frac{1}{2} s}
$$

almost everywhere $s \in[-\pi, \pi]$ extended $2 \pi$-periodically, defines an element in $L(\mathbb{T})$. Hence, we can use (Corollary to) the Riemann-Lebesgue lemma to see

$$
s_{n}(f, 0)=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \sin (n s) \frac{\cos \frac{1}{2} s f(s)}{\sin \frac{1}{2} s} d s+\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \cos (n s) f(s) d s \rightarrow 0
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$.
5.48 Theorem (Localisation Principle). If $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$ and $I$ is an open interval on which $f(t)=0$ for a.e. $t \in I$, then for $t \in I$,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, t)=0
$$

5.49 Corollary. If $f, g \in L(\mathbb{T})$ and $I$ is an open interval on which $f(t)=g(t)$ for a.e. $t \in I$, then for $t \in I$

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, t)
$$

converges if and only if

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(g, t)
$$

exists, and the two limits coincide.
Proof. Observe that $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f-g, t)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, t)-s_{n}(g, t)=0$.
Proof of localisation principle. Let $g \in L(\mathbb{T})$ be given by $g(s)=f(t-s)=\breve{f}(s-t)$, so $g=t * \breve{f}$, when $t \in I$ is fixed. Then $g(s)=0$ for a.e. $s$ in a neighbourhood of 0 , say for $s \in(-\delta, \delta)$. Hence

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|\frac{g(s)}{s}\right| d s & =\int_{-\delta}^{\delta}\left|\frac{0}{s}\right| d s+\left(\int_{\delta}^{\pi}+\int_{-\pi}^{-\delta}\right) \underbrace{\left.\frac{g(s)}{s} \right\rvert\,}_{\leq|g(s)| / \delta} d s \\
& \leq \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \frac{1}{\delta}|g(s)| d s \\
& =\frac{1}{\delta} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}|t * \breve{f}(s)| d s \\
& =\frac{1}{\delta} 2 \pi\|t * \breve{f}\|_{1}=\frac{2 \pi}{\delta}\|f\|_{1}<\infty
\end{aligned}
$$

by translation and inversion invariance and hence, by the lemma,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(g, 0)=0
$$

We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
s_{n}(g, 0) & =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} D_{n}(s) \underbrace{g(s-0)}_{t * \mathscr{f}(s)} d s \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} D_{n}(s) \overbrace{f(t-s)} d s=s_{n}(f, t)
\end{aligned}
$$

thus $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, t)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(g, t)=0$.
5.50 Theorem (Dini's Theorem). If $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$ and $f$ is differentiable at $t$ in $[-\pi, \pi]$, then

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, t)=f(t)
$$

Proof. Given $\epsilon>0$, there is $\delta>0$ such that $|s|<\delta$ yields

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\frac{f(t-s)-f(t)}{s}-f^{\prime}(t)\right|<\epsilon \tag{*}
\end{equation*}
$$

Thus

$$
s \mapsto \frac{f(t-s)-f(t)}{s}
$$

is bounded on $(-\delta, \delta)$. Let $g=t * \breve{f}-f(t)$, or

$$
g(s)=t * \breve{f}(s)-f(s)=f(t-s)-f(s)
$$

We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|\frac{g(s)}{s}\right| d s & =\int_{-\delta}^{\delta}\left|\frac{g(s)}{s}\right| d s+\int_{[-\pi,-\delta] \cup[\delta, \pi]}\left|\frac{g(s)}{s}\right| d s \\
& \leq \int_{-\delta}^{\delta} \underbrace{\left(\left|f^{\prime}(t)\right|+\epsilon\right)}_{\text {by }(*)} d s+\frac{1}{\delta} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}|g| \\
& =2 \delta\left(\left|f^{\prime}(t)\right|+\epsilon\right)+\frac{1}{\delta}\|t * \breve{f}-f(t)\|_{1}<\infty
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus, by the lemma, $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(g, 0)=0$. As before

$$
s_{n}(g, 0)=s_{n}(t * \breve{f}-f(t), 0)=s_{n}(t * \breve{f}, 0)-s_{n}(f(t), 0)=s_{n}(f, t)-f(t)
$$

Of course, we have

$$
s_{n}(f(t), 0)=f(t) s_{n}(1,0)=\frac{f(t)}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} D_{n}(s) 1 d s=f(t)
$$

5.51 Theorem (Dini's Theorem for Lipschitz functions). Suppose $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$ and $f$ is Lipschitz on an open interval $I$, that is there is $M>0$ such that

$$
|f(t)-f(s)| \leq M|t-s|
$$

for $s, t \in I$. Then for $t \in I$ we have

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, t)=f(t)
$$

Proof. Fix $t \in I$. Then $(t-\delta, t+\delta) \subseteq I$ for some $\delta>0$, so for $s \in(-\delta, \delta)$ let

$$
g(s)=t * \breve{f}(s)-f(t)=f(t-s)-f(t)
$$

and we see that for $s \in(-\delta, \delta)$ with $s \neq 0$,

$$
\left|\frac{g(s)}{s}\right|=\left|\frac{f(t-s)-f(t)}{(t-s)-t}\right| \leq M
$$

As before, we partition

$$
\int_{-\pi}^{\pi}=\int_{-\delta}^{\delta}+\int_{[-\pi,-\delta] \cup[\delta, \pi]}
$$

to see that

$$
\int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|\frac{g(s)}{s}\right| d s<\infty
$$

Thus,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(g, 0)=0
$$

so we can conclude, as above, that

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, t)=f(t)
$$

## 6 Inner products and Hilbert spaces

6.1 Definition. Let $\mathcal{X}$ be a $\mathbb{C}$-vector space (or a $\mathbb{R}$-vector space). An inner product on $\mathcal{X}$ is a map

$$
(\cdot, \cdot): \mathcal{X} \times \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}
$$

such that for $f, g, h \in \mathcal{X}$ we have
(i) $(f, f) \geq 0$ (positivity).
(ii) $(f, f)=0$ if and only if $f=0$ (non-degeneracy).
(iii) $(f, g)=\overline{(g, f)}$.
(iv) $(\alpha f, g)=\alpha(f, g)$.
(v) $(f+g, h)=(f, h)+(g, h)$.

The last three properties are known as sesquilinearity.
Observe that (iii) combined with (iv) yields that

$$
(f, \alpha g)=\bar{\alpha}(f, g) .
$$

Also (iii) and (v) gives

$$
(f, g+h)=(f, g)+(f, h) .
$$

6.2 Definition. We define, for $f \in \mathcal{X}$,

$$
\|f\|=\sqrt{(f, f)}
$$

6.3 Theorem (Cauchy-Schwarz Inequality). For a vector space $\mathcal{X}$ with inner product ( $\cdot, \cdot \cdot$ ), we have

$$
|(f, g)| \leq\|f\|\|g\|
$$

for $f, g \in \mathcal{X}$, with equality only if $g=t f$ for $t \in \mathbb{R}$ with $t \geq 0$.
Proof. First, replace $g$ by $(f, g) g$ so that

$$
(f,(f, g) g)=\overline{(f, g)}(f, g) \geq 0
$$

i.e. we will assume that $(f, g) \geq 0$. If $t \in \mathbb{R}$, then $\bar{t}=t$ and we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
0 \leq(t f+g, t f+g) & =t^{2}(f, f)+t(f, g)+\bar{t} \overbrace{(g, f)}^{\overline{(f, g)}}+(g, g) \\
& =t^{2}\|f\|^{2}+2 t \cdot \underbrace{\operatorname{Re}(f, g)}_{(f, g)=|(f, g)|}+\|g\|^{2}=p(t) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore, we have a quadratic polynomial $p(t) \geq 0$, and hence by quadratic formula we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
(2 \cdot \operatorname{Re}(f, g))^{2}-4\|f\|^{2}\|g\|^{2} \leq 0 \tag{*}
\end{equation*}
$$

and that

$$
|(f, g)| \leq\|f\|\|g\| .
$$

Notice that equality is going to hold only if $(*)=0$ i.e. $p(t)=0$ for some $t$, in which case

$$
t=-\frac{\operatorname{Re}(f, g)}{\|f\|^{2}}
$$

and we see that $t f+g=0$, by non-degeneracy.
6.4 Proposition. $\|\cdot\|$ is a norm.

Proof. First, $\|\alpha f\|=|\alpha|\|f\|$ is straight forward. Also,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|f+g\|^{2}=(f+g, f+g) & =\|f\|^{2}+2 \cdot \operatorname{Re}(f, g)+\|g\|^{2} \\
& \leq\|f\|^{2}+2 \cdot|\operatorname{Re}(f, g)|+\|g\|^{2} \\
& \leq\|f\|^{2}+2\|f\|\|g\|+\|g\|^{2} \\
& =(\|f\|+\|g\|)^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

6.5 Definition. An inner product space is a vector space $\mathcal{X}$ with an inner product ( $\cdot, \cdot)$. A Hilbert space is an inner product space which is complete with respect to the induced norm $\|f\|=(f, f)^{1 / 2}$.
6.6 Example. We have:
(i) In $\mathbb{C}^{n}$ we have inner product

$$
\left(\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right),\left(y_{1}, \ldots, y_{n}\right)\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i} \overline{y_{i}}
$$

so

$$
\left\|\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)\right\|=\sqrt{\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(x_{i}\right)^{2}}
$$

This is always complete, hence a Hilbert space.
(ii) Let $A \in \mathcal{L}(\mathbb{R})$, with $\lambda(A)>0 . L_{2}(A)$ has inner product

$$
(f, g)=\int_{A} f \bar{g}
$$

Recall that $f \bar{g} \in L_{1}(A)$, thanks to Hölder's inequality. It is an exercise to see that this is an inner product.
Note that

$$
\|f\|_{2}=\left(\int_{A}|f|^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}=\left(\int_{A} f \bar{f}\right)^{1 / 2}=\text { inner product norm. }
$$

This is complete, hence a Hilbert space.
(iii) Consider $C[a, b]$. We let for $f, g \in C[a, b]$

$$
(f, g)=\int_{a}^{b} f \bar{g}
$$

(Riemann integral). It's easy to verify that this is an inner product. Note that $C[a, b] \subseteq L_{2}[a, b]$ and $C[a, b]$ is $\|\cdot\|_{2}$-dense in $L_{2}[a, b]$. Hence if $f \in L_{2}[a, b] \backslash C[a, b]$, for example

$$
f=\chi_{\left[a, \frac{a+b}{2}\right]}
$$

$(f \neq h$ for a continuous $h)$ then there are $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq C[a, b]$ such that

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|f-f_{n}\right\|_{2}=0
$$

Thus, $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty}$ is a Cauchy sequence with respect to the inner product norm, which converges to no continuous function in this norm. Hence this is a non-complete inner product space.
(iv) $\ell_{2}=\left\{x=\left(x_{1}, \ldots\right) \in \mathbb{C}^{\mathbb{N}}: \sum_{i=1}^{\infty}\left|x_{i}\right|^{2}<\infty\right\}$. The inner product is given by

$$
(x, y)=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} x_{i} \overline{y_{i}}
$$

We need to show that this series converges. First, note that if $x_{(n)}=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}, 0,0, \ldots\right)$ then

$$
\left\|x-x_{(n)}\right\|=\left(\sum_{i=n+1}^{\infty}\left|x_{i}\right|^{2}\right)^{1 / 2} \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty} 0
$$

for $x, y \in \ell_{2}$ with $n>m$,

$$
\left|\left(x_{(n)}-x_{(m)}, y\right)\right|=\left|\sum_{i=m+1}^{n} x_{i} \overline{y_{i}}\right| \leq\left(\sum_{i=m+1}^{n}\left|x_{i}\right|^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}\left(\sum_{i=m+1}^{n}\left|y_{i}\right|^{2}\right) \underset{m<n \rightarrow \infty}{\longrightarrow} 0
$$

In fact,

$$
\left|\sum_{i=m+1}^{n} x_{i} \overline{y_{i}}\right| \leq \sum_{i=m+1}^{n} \underbrace{\left|x_{i} \overline{y_{i}}\right|}_{\left|x_{i}\right|\left|y_{i}\right|} \leq\left(\sum_{i=m+1}^{n}\left|x_{i}\right|^{2}\right)\|y\|
$$

so the sum $\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} x_{i} \overline{y_{i}}$ is absolutely convergent, hence converging in $\mathbb{C}$.

ERRATUM/exercise. $(\cdot, \cdot)$ an inner product on $\mathcal{X}$.

$$
|(f, g)|=\|f\|\|g\| \Longleftrightarrow \alpha f=\beta g
$$

for some $\alpha, \beta \in \mathbb{C}$. Meanwhile

$$
(f, g)=\|f\|\|g\| \Longleftrightarrow t_{1} f=t_{2} g
$$

for some $t_{1}, t_{2} \in \mathbb{R}$ with $t_{1}, t_{2} \geq 0$. Also

$$
\|f+g\|=\|f\|+\|g\| \Longleftrightarrow t_{1} f=t_{2} g
$$

for $t_{1}, t_{2} \in \mathbb{R}, t_{1}, t_{2} \geq 0$.
6.7 Definition. Let $(\mathcal{X},(\cdot, \cdot))$ be an inner product. A set $\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i \in I} \subseteq \mathcal{X}$ is orthogonal if no $e_{i}=0$, and $\left(e_{i}, e_{j}\right)=0$ for $i \neq j$. Moreover, we say $\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i \in I}$ is orthonormal if

$$
\left(e_{i}, e_{j}\right)=\delta_{i j}= \begin{cases}1 & \text { if } i=j \\ 0 & \text { if } i \neq j .\end{cases}
$$

Notice, in the orthonormal case, $\left\|e_{i}\right\|=\left(e_{i}, e_{i}\right)^{1 / 2}=1$.
6.8 Proposition (Pythagorean property). If $\left\{f_{1}, \ldots, f_{n}\right\}$ is an orthogonal set in an inner product space $(\mathcal{X},(\cdot, \cdot))$, then

$$
\left\|f_{1}+\ldots+f_{n}\right\|^{2}=\left\|f_{1}\right\|^{2}+\ldots+\left\|f_{n}\right\|^{2}
$$

Proof. Let $n=2$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|f_{1}+f_{2}\right\|^{2} & =\left(f_{1}+f_{2}, f_{1}+f_{2}\right) \\
& =\left\|f_{1}\right\|^{2}+2 \operatorname{Re}\left(f_{1}, f_{2}\right)+\left\|f_{2}\right\|^{2} \\
& =\left\|f_{1}\right\|^{2}+\left\|f_{2}\right\|^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

For $n>2$, use induction, noting that

$$
\left(f_{1}+\ldots+f_{n-1}, f_{n}\right)=0 .
$$

6.9 Lemma (Linear approximation lemma). Suppose $\left\{e_{1}, \ldots, e_{n}\right\}$ is an orthonormal set in an inner product space $(\mathcal{X},(\cdot, \cdot))$. Let $E=\operatorname{span}\left\{e_{1}, \ldots, e_{n}\right\}$. Define for $f \in \mathcal{X}$,

$$
\operatorname{dist}(f, E)=\inf \{\|f-g\|: g \in E\} .
$$

Then

$$
\operatorname{dist}(f, E)^{2}=\left\|f-\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(f, e_{i}\right) e_{i}\right\|^{2}=\|f\|^{2}-\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|^{2} .
$$

Moreover, $\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(f, e_{i}\right) e_{i}$ is the unique vector $g \in E$ such that $\|f-g\|=\operatorname{dist}(f, E)$.
[Suggestive picture: $\mathbb{R}^{2}$, usual dot product.] [Suggestive picture: $\mathbb{R}^{2},\left\|\left(x_{1}, x_{2}\right)\right\|_{1}=\left|x_{1}\right|+\left|x_{2}\right|$.]

Proof. Let $g=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha_{i} e_{i}$ be an arbitrary element of $E$. Then

$$
\begin{align*}
\|f-g\|^{2}=(f-g, f-g) & =\|f\|^{2}-2 \operatorname{Re}(f, g)+\|g\|^{2} \\
& =\|f\|^{2}-2 \operatorname{Re}\left[\sum_{i=1}^{n} \overline{\alpha_{i}}\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right]+\underbrace{\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\alpha_{i}\right|^{2}}_{\text {Pythagoras }} \\
& \geq\|f\|^{2}-2 \sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\alpha_{i} \|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|+\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\alpha_{i}\right|^{2} \\
& =\|f\|^{2}-\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|^{2}+\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|^{2}-2 \sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\alpha_{i}\right|\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|+\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\alpha_{i}\right|^{2} \\
& =\|f\|^{2}-\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|^{2}+\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|-\left|\alpha_{i}\right|\right)^{2} \\
& \geq\|f\|^{2}-\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

Notice that both inequalities are equalities exactly when $\alpha=\left(f, e_{i}\right)$ for $i(1 \leq i \leq n)$. Moreover, if

$$
g=\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(f, e_{i}\right) e_{i}
$$

then $(\dagger)$ turns to exactly $(\dagger \dagger)$. Hence this vector $g$ corresponds to exactly

$$
\inf \{\|f-h\|: h \in E\}=\|f-g\| .
$$

6.10 Proposition. If $(\mathcal{X},(\cdot, \cdot))$ is an inner product space and $g \in \mathcal{X}$, then $\Gamma_{g}: \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$, given by

$$
\Gamma_{g}(f)=(f, g)
$$

is linear and bounded with $\left\|\Gamma_{g}\right\|_{*}=\|g\|$.
Proof. Linearity follows from properties of the inner product. By Cauchy-Schwarz inequality,

$$
\left|\Gamma_{g}(f)\right|=|(f, g)| \leq\|f\|\|g\|
$$

so that $\left\|\Gamma_{g}\right\|_{*} \leq\|g\|$. Also, if $g \neq 0$,

$$
\Gamma_{g}\left(\frac{1}{\|g\|} g\right)=\left(\frac{1}{\|g\|} g, g\right)=\frac{1}{\|g\|}(g, g)=\frac{\|g\|^{2}}{\|g\|}=\|g\| .
$$

Therefore, $\left\|\Gamma_{g}\right\|_{*} \geq\|g\|$.
6.11 Remark (Riesz representation theorem). If $\mathcal{H}$ is a Hilbert space, then every bounded linear functional $\Gamma: \mathcal{H} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$ is of the form $\Gamma=\Gamma_{g}, g \in \mathcal{H}$.
6.12 Theorem (Orthonormal Basis Theorem). Let $\mathcal{X}$ be an inner product space and $\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{\infty}$ be an orthonormal sequence. The following are equivalent:
(i) $\operatorname{span}\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{\infty}=\left\{\sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha_{i} e_{i}: n \in \mathbb{N}, \alpha_{i} \in \mathbb{C}\right\}$ is dense in $\mathcal{X}$.
(ii) For every $f \in \mathcal{X}$, we have $\|f\|^{2}=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty}\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|^{2}$ (Bessel's Equality).
(iii) For every $f \in \mathcal{X}$, we have (where limits occur under $\|\cdot\|$ )

$$
f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(f, e_{i}\right) e_{i}
$$

we write

$$
f=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty}\left(f, e_{i}\right) e_{i} .
$$

(iv) For every $f, g \in \mathcal{X}$ we have

$$
(f, g)=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty}\left(f, e_{i}\right)\left(e_{i}, g\right)
$$

(Parseval's identity).
Note that (iii) justifies calling $\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{\infty}$ an orthonormal basis.
Proof. (i) $\leftrightarrow$ (iii): Let $E_{n}=\operatorname{span}\left\{e_{1}, \ldots, e_{n}\right\}$. Then $E_{n} \subseteq E_{n+1}$ for each $n$. Thus for $f \in \mathcal{X}$,

$$
\operatorname{dist}\left(f, E_{n}\right) \geq \operatorname{dist}\left(f, E_{n+1}\right)
$$

Thus, by the Linear Approximation Lemma we have

$$
\operatorname{span}\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{\infty}=\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_{n}
$$

if and only if for each $f \in \mathcal{X}$,

$$
\left\|f-\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(f, e_{i}\right) e_{i}\right\|=\operatorname{dist}\left(f, E_{n}\right) \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty} 0
$$

We saw (i) $\leftrightarrow$ (iii) last class.
(ii) $\leftrightarrow$ (iii). By the Linear Approximation Lemma,

$$
\left\|f-\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(f, e_{i}\right) e_{i}\right\|^{2}=\|f\|^{2}-\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|^{2}
$$

Hence,

$$
\|f\|^{2}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|^{2} \Longleftrightarrow \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|f-\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(f, e_{i}\right) e_{i}\right\|^{2}=0
$$

(iii) $\rightarrow$ (iv). Let $g \in \mathcal{X}$. By an earlier proposition, the function $\Gamma_{g}: \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$ given by $\Gamma_{g}(f)=(f, g)$ is continuous. Hence,

$$
\begin{aligned}
(f, g)=\Gamma_{g}(f) & =\Gamma_{g}\left(\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(f, e_{i}\right) e_{i}\right) \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \Gamma_{g}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(f, e_{i}\right) e_{i}\right) \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(f, e_{i}\right) \Gamma_{g}\left(e_{i}\right) \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(f, e_{i}\right)\left(e_{i}, g\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

(iv) $\rightarrow$ (ii). Take $f=g$ and note that $\left(f, e_{i}\right)\left(e_{i}, f\right)=\left(f, e_{i}\right) \overline{\left(f, e_{i}\right)}=\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|^{2}$.

Notice that for any orthonormal sequence $\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{\infty}, f \in \mathcal{X}$, we have that

$$
0 \leq \operatorname{dist}\left(f, \operatorname{span}\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{n}\right)^{2}=\|f\|^{2}-\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|^{2} \Longrightarrow\|f\|^{2} \geq \sum_{i=1}^{n}\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|^{2}
$$

for every $n \in \mathbb{N}$, by the Linear Approximation Lemma. Thus, if we take $n \rightarrow \infty$, we immediately obtain

$$
\|f\|^{2} \geq \sum_{i=1}^{\infty}\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|^{2} \quad \text { (Bessel's Inequality). }
$$

Equality holds when $f \in \overline{\operatorname{span}\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{\infty}}$ (here we mean the closure).
6.13 Theorem (Abstract Plancherel Theorem). Let $\mathcal{X}$ be an inner product space and let $\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{\infty} \subset \mathcal{X}$ be an orthonormal basis for $\mathcal{X}$ (in the sense of the earlier theorem). Then the operator $U: \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \ell_{2}$ given by $U f=\left(\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right)_{i=1}^{\infty}$ is an isometry; i.e. $\underbrace{\|U f\|_{2}}_{\text {in } \ell_{2}}=\underbrace{\|f\|}_{\text {in } \mathcal{X}}$ and $\underbrace{(U f, U g)}_{\text {in } \ell_{2}}=\underbrace{(f, g)}_{\text {in } \mathcal{X}}$.

Proof. By Bessel's Inequality, we have that for any $f \in \mathcal{X}$,

$$
\|U f\|_{2}^{2}=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty}\left|\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right|^{2} \leq\|f\|^{2}
$$

so $U$ is indeed a linear map into $\ell_{2}$. Next, we observe that

$$
\begin{aligned}
(U f, U g) & =\left(\left(\left(f, e_{i}\right)\right)_{i=1}^{\infty},\left(\left(g, e_{i}\right)\right)_{i=1}^{\infty}\right) \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{\infty}\left(f, e_{i}\right)\left(e_{i}, g\right) \quad \text { (Parseval's Equality) } \\
& =(f, g)
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that we applied Parseval's Equality twice, first to go from $(U f, U g)$ to the sum, and then to go from the sum to $(f, g)$; the first application may be justified by the fact that

$$
U\left(\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{\infty}\right)=\left\{U e_{i}: n \in \mathbb{N}\right\}=\{(0, \ldots, 0, \underbrace{1}_{i}, 0,0, \ldots): i \in \mathbb{N}\}
$$

the latter of which we shall soon see is an orthonormal basis for $\ell_{2}$, and hence $\left\{U e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{\infty} \subset \ell_{2}$ is an orthonormal basis for $\ell_{2}$, furthermore,

$$
\left(U f, U e_{i}\right)\left(U e_{i}, U g\right)=\left(f, e_{i}\right)\left(e_{i}, g\right) \quad \text { since } \quad\left(U e_{i}\right)_{j}= \begin{cases}1 & i=j \\ 0 & i \neq j\end{cases}
$$

the second application may be justified by the fact that $\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{\infty}$ is an orthonormal basis for $\mathcal{X}$, by assumption.
We may now take $f=g$ and obtain the desired result.
6.14 Example. We have the following examples:

1. $\mathcal{X}=\ell_{2}$, with $\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{\infty}$ satisfying $\left(e_{i}\right)_{j}=0$ if $i \neq j$, and $\left(e_{i}\right)_{i}=1$. It is easy to see that $\left(e_{i}, e_{j}\right)=0$ if $i \neq j$, and $\left(e_{i}, e_{i}\right)=1$. Notice that if $x=\left(x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots\right) \in \ell_{2}$ (so that $\left.\sum_{i=1}^{\infty}\left|x_{i}\right|^{2}<\infty\right)$, we have that

$$
x^{(n)}:=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}, 0,0, \ldots\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(x, e_{i}\right) e_{i} \in \operatorname{span}\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{n} .
$$

Furthermore, note that

$$
\left\|x-x^{(n)}\right\|_{2}=\left(\sum_{i=n+1}^{\infty}\left|x_{i}\right|^{2}\right)^{1 / 2} \rightarrow 0 \quad \text { as } \quad n \rightarrow \infty
$$

Thus, $\operatorname{span}\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{\infty}=\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} \operatorname{span}\left\{e_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{n}$ is dense in $\ell_{2}$ and, therefore, is an orthonormal basis for $\ell_{2}$.
2. Consider $\left\{\mathbf{e}^{k}\right\}_{k \in \mathbb{Z}} \subset L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$ (since $\left\{\mathbf{e}^{k}\right\}_{k \in \mathbb{Z}} \subset \operatorname{Trig}(\mathbb{T}) \subset C(\mathbb{T}) \subset L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$ ). We have

$$
\left(\mathbf{e}^{k}, \mathbf{e}^{\ell}\right)=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \mathbf{e}^{k} \overline{\mathbf{e}^{\ell}}=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \mathbf{e}^{k-\ell}=\left\{\begin{array}{ll}
1 & k=\ell \\
0 & k \neq \ell
\end{array} .\right.
$$

Hence, $\left\{\mathbf{e}^{k}\right\}_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ is an orthonormal set in $L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$. We shall show that it is, furthermore, dense in $L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$.

### 6.15 Theorem.

1. $\left\{\mathbf{e}^{k}\right\}_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ is an orthonormal basis for $L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$.
2. $\left\{\mathbf{e}^{k}\right\}_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ is an orthonormal basis for $C(\mathbb{T})$ with inner product

$$
(f, g)=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f \bar{g}
$$

Proof. Notice these are essentially the same statements since $C(\mathbb{T})$ is dense in $L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$; nevertheless, we give two distinct proofs to illustrate some techniques for proving orthonormal sets are dense in an inner product space.
(1.) We have already seen that $\left\{\mathbf{e}^{k}\right\}_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ is an orthonormal set, thus, we need only verify that $\left\{\mathbf{e}^{k}\right\}_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ is dense in $L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$. We have that $\sigma_{n}(f) \in \operatorname{span}\left\{\mathbf{e}^{k}\right\}_{k=-n}^{n}$ and $\operatorname{dist}\left(f, \operatorname{span}\left\{\mathbf{e}^{k}\right\}_{k=-n}^{n}\right) \leq\left\|f-\sigma_{n}(f)\right\|_{2} \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$ (by the Abstract Summability Kernel Theorem). Hence, condition (3.) of the Orthonormal Basis Theorem is satisfied and $\left\{\mathbf{e}^{k}\right\}_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ is therefore an orthonormal basis for $L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$. [To use (1.) to imply (2.), use estimate of $\|\cdot\|_{\infty}$ with respect to $\|\cdot\|_{2}$.]
(2.) Notice that $\operatorname{Trig}(\mathbb{T})=\operatorname{span}\left\{\mathbf{e}^{k}\right\}_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ is an algebra of functions on $\mathbb{T} / \sim_{-\pi=\pi}$ (that is, we identify $-\pi$ with $\pi$ ) which is point separating and is conjugation closed. Thus, by the Stone-Weierstrass Theorem, we have that Trig( $\mathbb{T}$ ) is dense with respect to the norm $\|\cdot\|_{\infty}$ in $C(\mathbb{T})$. Therefore, for any given $\epsilon>0$ and for every $f \in C(\mathbb{T})$, we may find $h \in \operatorname{Trig}(\mathbb{T})$ such that $\|f-h\|_{\infty}<\epsilon$ and hence $\|f-h\|_{2} \leq\|f-h\|_{\infty}<\epsilon$ so $\operatorname{Trig}(\mathbb{T})$ is dense with respect to the norm $\|\cdot\|_{2}$ in $C(\mathbb{T})$.
6.16 Corollary ( $L_{2}$-convergence of Fourier Series). Let $f \in L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$. Then

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|f-s_{n}(f)\right\|_{2}=0
$$

Proof. Note that

$$
s_{n}(f)=\sum_{k=-n}^{n} c_{k}(f) \mathbf{e}^{k}=\sum_{k=-n}^{n}\left(\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} f(t) e^{-i k t} d t\right) \mathbf{e}^{k}=\sum_{k=-n}^{n}\left(f, \mathbf{e}^{k}\right) \mathbf{e}^{k}
$$

Since $\left\{\mathbf{e}^{k}\right\}_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ is an orthonormal basis, we have by the Orthonormal Basis Theorem that

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|f-\sum_{k=-n}^{n}\left(f, \mathbf{e}^{k}\right) \mathbf{e}^{k}\right\|_{2}=0
$$

Recall that $s_{n}(f)=C\left(D_{n}\right) f=D_{n} * f$ and that

$$
\left\|\left\|C\left(D_{n}\right)\right\|\right\|_{L_{1}(\mathbb{T})}=\left\|\mid C\left(D_{n}\right)\right\| \|=L_{n} \rightarrow \infty
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$ ( $L_{n}$ is the $n$th Lebesgue constant). In $L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$, the situation is radically different: we actually have $\left\|\mid C\left(D_{n}\right)\right\| \|_{L_{2}(\mathbb{T})}=1$. To see this, notice that

$$
\left\|C\left(D_{n}\right) f\right\|_{2}=\left\|s_{n}(f)\right\|_{2}=\left\|\sum_{k=-n}^{n}\left(f, \mathbf{e}^{k}\right) \mathbf{e}^{k}\right\|_{2} \leq\|f\|_{2}
$$

by Bessel's Inequality.
6.17 Theorem (Riesz-Fischer Theorem). Let $f \in L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$. Then

$$
f \in L_{2}(\mathbb{T}) \Longleftrightarrow \sum_{k=-\infty}^{\infty}\left|c_{k}(f)\right|^{2}<\infty
$$

Proof. $(\rightarrow)$ Since $c_{k}(f)=\left(f, \mathbf{e}^{k}\right)$, we have that

$$
\|f\|_{2}^{2} \geq \sum_{k=-n}^{n}\left|c_{k}(f)\right|^{2}
$$

by Bessel's Inequality. Thus,

$$
\sum_{k=-\infty}^{\infty}\left|c_{k}(f)\right|^{2}=\sup _{n \in \mathbb{N}} \sum_{k=-n}^{n}\left|c_{k}(f)\right| \leq\|f\|_{2}^{2}<\infty \quad\left(f \in L_{2}(\mathbb{T})\right)
$$

$(\leftarrow)$ Define $f_{n}=\sum_{k=-n}^{n} c_{k}(f) \mathbf{e}^{k}$ and let $n>m$. We thus have that

$$
\begin{array}{rlr}
\left\|f_{n}-f_{m}\right\|_{2}^{2} & =\sum_{k=-n}^{-(m+1)}\left|c_{k}(f)\right|^{2}+\sum_{k=m+1}^{n}\left|c_{k}(f)\right|^{2} & \quad \text { (Pythagoras' Theorem) } \\
& \rightarrow 0 \text { as } n \rightarrow \infty & \text { (tails of convergent series). }
\end{array}
$$

It follows that $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty}$ is Cauchy in $L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$. Thus, by the completeness of $L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$, we have that there is $\tilde{f} \in L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$ such that $\left\|\tilde{f}-\sum_{k=-n}^{n} c_{k}(f) \mathbf{e}^{k}\right\| \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. We note that $c_{k}(\tilde{f})=c_{k}(f)$ by using the function $\Gamma_{\mathbf{e}^{k}}$. Hence $\tilde{f}=f$ a.e. so $f=\tilde{f}$ in $L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$.
Warning: If $f \in C(\mathbb{T})$, then we know:

- $\sum_{n=-\infty}^{\infty}\left|c_{n}(f)\right|^{2}<\infty$.
- $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|f-s_{n}(f)\right\|_{2}=0$.

We may not have that $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f)=f$ pointwise! There is no known characterization of sequences $\left(c_{n}\right)_{n=-\infty}^{\infty}$ such that $c_{n}=c_{n}(f)$ for some $f \in C(\mathbb{T})$. In A6, we show that if

$$
\sum_{n=-\infty}^{\infty}\left|c_{n}(f)\right|<\infty
$$

then in fact $f \in A(\mathbb{T})$ (the Fourier algebra) and furthermore $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|f-s_{n}(f)\right\|_{\infty}=0$ - this is the strongest possible conclusion!
6.18 Theorem (Plancherel's Theorem). The map $U: L_{2}(\mathbb{T}) \rightarrow l_{2}(\mathbb{Z})$ given by

$$
f \mapsto\left(c_{n}(f)\right)_{n=-\infty}^{\infty}
$$

is a surjective isometry, with $(U f, U g)=(f, g)_{L_{2}}$.
Proof. This is nearly a restatement of the Riesz-Fischer theorem. However, if $\left(c_{n}\right)_{n=-\infty}^{\infty} \subseteq l_{2}(\mathbb{Z})$, we need to show that $f \in L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$, so $c_{n}(f)=c_{n}$ for all $n$. Define

$$
f_{n}=\sum_{k=-n}^{n} c_{k} \mathbf{e}^{k}
$$

Verify that $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty}$ is Cauchy in $L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$ and hence converges to $f \in L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$. Moreover, $c_{n}(f)=c_{n}$ for each $n$. That $U$ is an isometry which preserves inner product is a result of Bessel's equality and Parseval's identity, from the Orthonormal Basis Theorem.
6.19 Corollary. $l_{2}(\mathbb{Z})$ is complete.

Proof. If $\left(\left(c_{k}^{(n)}\right)_{k=-\infty}^{\infty}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq l_{2}(\mathbb{Z})$ is Cauchy, then for each $\left(c_{k}^{(n)}\right)_{k=-\infty}^{\infty}$, there is $f_{n} \in L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$ such that $c_{k}\left(f_{n}\right)=c_{k}^{(n)}$ for each $k$, and each $n$. We have

$$
\left\|f_{n}-f_{m}\right\|_{L_{2}}=\left\|U f_{n}-U f_{m}\right\|_{l_{2}}=\left\|\left(c_{k}^{(n)}\right)_{k=-\infty}^{\infty}-\left(c_{k}^{(m)}\right)_{k=-\infty}^{\infty}\right\|_{l_{2}}
$$

so that $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n=1}^{\infty} \subseteq L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$ is Cauchy. So put $f=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}$ and so $\left(c_{k}(f)\right)_{k=-\infty}^{\infty}$ is the limit of $\left(c_{k}\left(f_{n}\right)\right)_{k=-\infty}^{\infty}=$ $\left(c_{k}^{(n)}\right)_{k=-\infty}^{\infty}$.
6.20 Remark. If $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$ satisfies

$$
\int_{-\pi}^{\pi}|f|^{p}<\infty
$$

for some $1<p<\infty$, then is it the case that

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, x)=f(x)
$$

for a.e. $x$ ? The answer is yes (see Carleson's Theorem from the 1960s for $p=2$ ).
6.21 Lemma. Let $\mathcal{X}$ be a Banach space and $\left(a_{k}\right)_{k=-\infty}^{\infty} \subseteq \mathcal{X}$. Define

$$
s_{n}=\sum_{k=-n}^{n} a_{k}, \quad \sigma_{n}=\frac{1}{n+1} \sum_{j=0}^{n} s_{j} .
$$

If $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}$ exists and also $\sup _{k \in \mathbb{N}}\left\|a_{k}\right\|<\infty$ then $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}$ exists and is equal to $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}$.

Proof. Fix, for the moment, $\lambda>1$. If $n \in \mathbb{N}$, then $n+1 \leq\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor$ (i.e. we have $\frac{\lambda n}{n+1}>1$ ), then

$$
\sum_{k=n+1}^{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor} \frac{1}{k} \leq \log \frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}{n} \leq \log \lambda
$$

We recall that

$$
\sigma_{n}=\sum_{k=-n}^{n}\left(1-\frac{|k|}{n+1}\right) \sigma_{k}
$$

Hence for $n$ large enough we have $n+1 \leq\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}{n+1} \sigma_{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}-\sigma_{n}= & \frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1}{n+1}\left(\sum_{k=-\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}^{-(n+1)}+\sum_{k=n+1}^{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}\right)\left(\frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1-|k|}{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1}\right) a_{k}+ \\
& \sum_{k=-n}^{n}\left(\frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1}{n+1}-\frac{|k|}{n+1}\right) a_{k}-\sum_{k=-n}^{n}\left(1-\frac{|k|}{n+1}\right) a_{k}
\end{aligned}
$$

For convenience, denote

$$
E_{n}=\frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1}{n+1}\left(\sum_{k=-\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}^{-(n+1)}+\sum_{k=n+1}^{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}\right)\left(\frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1-|k|}{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1}\right) a_{k}
$$

so the above thing is equal to

$$
=E_{n}+\frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor-n}{n+1}
$$

Thus,

$$
s_{n}-\frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1}{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor-n} \sigma_{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}+\frac{n+1}{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor-n} \sigma_{n}=\frac{n+1}{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor-n} E_{n} .
$$

So then we have

$$
\left\|\frac{n+1}{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor-n} E_{n}\right\| \leq \frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1}{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor-n}\left(\sum_{k=-\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}^{-(n+1)}+\sum_{k=n+1}^{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}\right)\left(\frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1-|k|}{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1}\right)\left\|a_{k}\right\|
$$

which follows from the fact that

$$
\frac{n+1}{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor-n} \frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1}{n+1} \leq \frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1-(n+1)}{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1}=\frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor-n}{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor+1} .
$$

Thus, we get that

$$
\left\|\frac{n+1}{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor-n} E_{n}\right\| \leq\left(\sum_{k=-\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}^{-(n+1)}+\sum_{k=n+1}^{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}\right) \frac{C}{|K|}
$$

where we put

$$
C=\sup _{k}|k|\left\|a_{k}\right\| .
$$

Fix $\epsilon>0$, pick $\lambda>1$ such that $2 C \log \lambda<\epsilon$. Also note that $\lambda n-1 \leq\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor \leq \lambda n$. This implies that

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}{n}=\lambda
$$

thus we get

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} H_{n}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(\frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}{n}+\frac{1}{n} \sigma_{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor} \frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}{n}-\frac{n}{n}-\frac{\frac{n}{n}+\frac{1}{n}}{\frac{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor}{n}-\frac{n}{n}} \sigma_{n}\right)=\frac{\lambda}{\lambda-1} \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}-\frac{1}{\lambda-1} \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}
$$

so we have for large enough $n$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|s_{n}-\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}\right\| & \leq\left\|s_{n}-H_{n}\right\|+\left\|H_{n}-\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}\right\| \\
& \leq\left\|\frac{n+1}{\lfloor\lambda n\rfloor-n} E_{n}\right\|+\frac{\epsilon}{2} \\
& \leq \frac{\epsilon}{2}+\frac{\epsilon}{2}=\epsilon .
\end{aligned}
$$

Assignment $\# 6$ - may hand in Monday. Assignment $\# 5$ - may retrieve from pick-up box by my office today.
6.22 Theorem (Hardy's Tauberian Theorem). We have:
(i) If $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$ and $\sup _{k}\left|k c_{k}(f)\right|<\infty$ then for any $t \in[-\pi, \pi]$ for which $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}(f, t)$ exists, we have $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, t)$ exists as well. In particular, if $\omega_{f}(t)=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}} \frac{1}{2}[f(t-s)+f(t+s)]$ exists, and $\sup _{k}\left|k c_{k}(f)\right|<$ $\infty$, then

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(f, t)=\omega_{f}(t)
$$

Moreover if $I$ is any open interval on which $f$ is continuous, and $\sup _{k}\left|k c_{k}(f)\right|<\infty$, then for any closed interval $J \subseteq I$

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sup _{t \in J}\left|s_{n}(f, t)-f(t)\right|=0
$$

(ii) If $\mathcal{B}$ is a homogeneous Banach space such that $\left\|\mathbf{e}^{k}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}} \leq C$ (some fixed $C$ ) for all $k$, and $f \in \mathcal{B}$, such that $\sup _{k}\left|k c_{k}(f)\right|<\infty$ then

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|s_{n}(f)-f\right\|_{\mathcal{B}}
$$

Proof. We have:
(i) We let, in the context of the last lemma, $\mathcal{X}=\mathbb{C}$. Then we have for $t \in[-\pi, \pi]$, that

$$
|k \underbrace{c_{k}(f) e^{i k t}}_{\mathbb{C}}|=\left|k c_{k}(f)\right|
$$

the supremum of which, over $k$, is finite. Hence we always get the conditions of the lemma. Now, appeal to Fejér's theorem.
(ii) Let $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{B}$.

$$
\left\|k c_{k}(f) \mathbf{e}^{k}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}}=\left|k c_{k}(f)\right|\left\|\mathbf{e}^{k}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}} \leq\left|k c_{k}(f)\right| C
$$

and we note that $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sigma_{n}(f)=f$ in $\mathcal{B}$, by virtue of the Abstract Summability Kernel Theorem.

## 7 Gibbs phenomenon

### 7.1 Example (special example). Let

$$
F(t)=\frac{1}{2}-\frac{t}{2 \pi}
$$

for all $t \in(0,2 \pi)$ continued $2 \pi$-periodically to $\mathbb{R}$. [diagram].
7.2 Proposition. We have $c_{k}(F)=\frac{1}{2 \pi i k}$ for choices of $k \neq 0$, noting that $c_{0}(F)=0$, and

$$
s_{n}(F, t)=\sum_{k=1}^{n} \frac{\sin k t}{\pi k}
$$

In particular,
(i) $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(F, 0)=0=\omega_{f}(0)$.
(ii) $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}(F, t)=F(t)$, for $t \in[-\pi, \pi] \backslash\{0\}$ and on intervals of the form $[\delta, 2 \pi-\delta], \delta>0$ we have

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sup _{t \in[\delta, 2 \pi-\delta]}\left|s_{n}(F, t)-F(t)\right|=0
$$

Sketch of proof. Computations of $c_{k}(F), s_{k}(F, t)$ are left as exercise. Point (i) is obvious. Point (ii) is a consequence of Hardy's Tauberian Theorem.

The following was noticed: [illustration of this using Maple on the web site] [diagram].
7.3 Lemma. Let $F(t)=\frac{1}{2}-\frac{t}{2 \pi}$ for almost every $t \in[0,2 \pi]$, continued $2 \pi$-periodically to $\mathbb{R}$. Then

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}\left(F, \frac{\pi}{n}\right)=\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi} \frac{\sin x}{x} d x \approx 0.59
$$

Thus, we define

$$
G_{s}:=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left[s_{n}\left(F, \frac{\pi}{n}\right)-F\left(\frac{\pi}{n}\right)\right] \approx 0.089
$$

and call this the Gibbs constant.

Proof. Recall

$$
s_{n}(F, t)=\sum_{k=1}^{n} \frac{\sin (k t)}{\pi k} .
$$

So

$$
s_{n}\left(F, \frac{\pi}{n}\right)=\sum_{k=1}^{n} \frac{\sin \left(\frac{k \pi}{n}\right)}{\frac{\pi k}{n}} \cdot \frac{1}{n}=\frac{1}{\pi} \sum_{k=1}^{n} \frac{\sin \left(\frac{k \pi}{n}\right)}{\frac{k \pi}{n}}\left[\frac{k \pi}{n}-\frac{(k-1) \pi}{n}\right] \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi} \frac{\sin x}{x} d x .
$$

The rest is numerical estimation.
Bonus question: Let $f:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be Lipschitz. Show that $f^{\prime}$ exists a.e. on $[a, b]$. Will accept submissions up to April 11.

Also, show that

$$
\int_{a}^{b} f^{\prime}=f(b)-f(a)
$$

7.4 Theorem (Gibbs). Let $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$ be boundedly piecewise differentiable, i.e. $f^{\prime}(t)$ exists except at finitely many points, and $\left|f^{\prime}(t)\right| \leq M$ where $f^{\prime}(t)$ exists. Let $s_{1}, \ldots, s_{m} \in[-\pi, \pi]$ be the points where differentiability fails. Then if

$$
f\left(s_{j}^{-}\right):=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}} f\left(s_{j}-h\right), \quad f\left(s_{j}^{+}\right):=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}} f\left(s_{j}+h\right)
$$

we have that these limits exist, and if we let

$$
\gamma_{j}=\gamma_{f}\left(s_{j}\right)=f\left(s_{j}^{+}\right)-f\left(s_{j}^{-}\right)
$$

(this is the size of the jump). Then

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left[s_{n}\left(f, s_{j} \pm \frac{\pi}{n}\right)-f\left(s_{j} \pm \frac{\pi}{n}\right)\right]= \pm \gamma_{f}\left(s_{j}\right) G_{s}
$$

where

$$
G_{s}=\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi} \frac{\sin x}{x} d x \approx 0.09
$$

is the Gibbs constant.
Proof. First, if we fix $j(1 \leq j \leq m)$, then there is $\delta>0$ such that $f$ is boundedly differentiable on $\left(s_{j}-\delta, s_{j}\right)$ and on $\left(s_{j}, s_{j}+\delta\right)$. Thus, $f$ is uniformly continuous on each of these intervals, in fact Lipschitz (like A6Q2c). Hence if $s_{j}-\delta<t_{1}<\ldots<s_{j}$ with

$$
\lim _{\ell \rightarrow \infty} t_{\ell}=s_{j}
$$

then $\left(f\left(t_{\ell}\right)\right)_{\ell=1}^{\infty}$ is Cauchy, so

$$
f\left(s_{j}^{-}\right)=\lim _{\ell \rightarrow \infty} f\left(t_{\ell}\right)
$$

exists (this is a PM351 type argument). Similarly $f\left(s_{j}^{+}\right)$exists. As usual, we let

$$
\omega_{f}\left(s_{j}\right)=\frac{1}{2}\left[f\left(s_{j}^{-}\right)+f\left(s_{j}^{+}\right)\right] .
$$

We define ${ }^{16} g \in L(\mathbb{T})$ for $t \in[-\pi, \pi]$ by

$$
g(t)= \begin{cases}f(t)-\sum_{j=1}^{n} \gamma_{j} F\left(t-s_{j}\right) & \text { if } t \notin\left\{s_{1}, \ldots, s_{m}\right\} \\ \omega_{f}\left(s_{j}\right)-\sum_{\substack{i=1 \\ i \neq j}}^{m} \gamma_{j} F\left(s_{j}-s_{i}\right) & \text { if } t=s_{j}\end{cases}
$$

It is straightforward, though tedious, to check that

$$
g\left(s_{j}^{+}\right)=g\left(s_{j}\right)=g\left(s_{j}^{-}\right) .
$$

[^14]So $g$ is continuous, i.e. $g$ is differentiable for $t \notin\left\{s_{1}, \ldots, s_{m}\right\}$. In fact, $g \in D(\mathbb{T})[A 6 Q 2 c]$. So in particular, $g \in A(\mathbb{T})$ and thus the Fourier series converges uniformly:

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|s_{n}(g)-g\right\|_{\infty}=0
$$

Thus, for each $j$, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\left|s_{n}\left(g, s+j \pm \frac{\pi}{n}\right)-g\left(s_{j}\right)\right| & \leq\left|s_{n}\left(g, s_{j} \pm \frac{\pi}{n}\right)-g\left(s_{j} \pm \frac{\pi}{n}\right)\right|+\left|g\left(s_{j}, \pm \frac{\pi}{n}\right)-g\left(s_{j}\right)\right| \\
& \leq\left\|s_{n}(g)-g\right\|_{\infty}+\left|g\left(s_{j} \pm \frac{\pi}{n}\right)-g\left(s_{j}\right)\right|
\end{align*}
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$, the first term above goes to 0 , and

$$
g\left(s_{j} \pm \frac{\pi}{n}\right) \rightarrow g\left(s_{j}\right)
$$

since $g$ is continuous. Now

$$
f=g+\sum_{j=1}^{m} \gamma_{j} s_{j} * F
$$

off of $\left\{s_{1}, \ldots, s_{m}\right\}$ and hence we have for each $j$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left[s_{n}\left(f, s_{j} \pm \frac{\pi}{n}\right)-f\left(s_{j} \pm \frac{\pi}{n}\right)\right] & =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}[s_{n}\left(g, s_{j} \pm \frac{\pi}{n}\right)+\sum_{i=1}^{m} \gamma_{i} \underbrace{s_{n}\left(F, s_{j}-s_{i} \pm \frac{\pi}{n}\right)}_{\text {just like in proof of Dini etc }}-f\left(s_{j} \pm \frac{\pi}{n}\right)] \\
& =\underbrace{g\left(s_{j}\right)}_{\text {by }(\dagger)} \pm \gamma_{j} \underbrace{\left(G_{s}+\frac{1}{2}\right)}_{\text {by Gibbs lemma }}+\sum_{\substack{i=1 \\
i \neq j}}^{m} \gamma_{i} \underbrace{F\left(s_{j}-s_{i}\right)}_{*}-f\left(s_{j}^{ \pm}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

and $\left({ }^{*}\right)$ is true by Hardy's Tauberian Theorem applied to an interval on which $F$ is continuous. The above is equal to

$$
\overbrace{\underbrace{\frac{1}{2}\left[f\left(s_{j}^{+}\right)+f\left(s_{j}^{-}\right)\right]}_{\omega_{f}\left(s_{j}\right)}-\sum_{\substack{i=1 \\ i \neq j}}^{m} \gamma_{i} F\left(s_{j}-s_{i}\right)}^{g\left(s_{j}\right)} \pm\left[f\left(s_{j}^{+}\right)-f\left(s_{j}^{-}\right)\right]\left(G_{s}+\frac{1}{2}\right)+\sum_{\substack{i=1 \\ i \neq j}}^{m} \gamma_{i} F\left(s_{j}-s_{i}\right)-f\left(s_{j}^{ \pm}\right)= \pm\left[f\left(s_{j}^{+}\right)-f\left(s_{j}^{-}\right)\right] G_{s}
$$

7.5 Remark. Recall that we had the function

$$
F(t)=\frac{1}{2}-\frac{t}{2 \pi}
$$

which was designed specifically to put a gap of size 1 at 0 . Suppose we take a look at the Fourier sums of $F$ at this "travelling point" $\frac{\pi}{n}$ :

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}[\underbrace{\sigma_{n}}_{\text {Césaro sums }}\left(F, \frac{\pi}{n}\right)-F\left(\frac{\pi}{n}\right)] \approx-0.11
$$

[DIAGRAM with $G_{s}$ and $G_{\sigma}$ ].
7.6 Theorem. Let $f \in L(\mathbb{T})$ satisfy

- $f$ is piecewise differentiable (i.e. $f$ is differentiable except at finitely many points in $[-\pi, \pi]$ )
- $\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi}\left|f^{\prime}\right|=\left\|f^{\prime}\right\|_{1}<\infty$.
- $f$ is bounded, i.e. $\|f\|_{\infty}<\infty$.

Then in fact,

$$
\sup _{k \in \mathbb{Z}}\left|k c_{k}(f)\right|<\infty
$$

Proof. See website.
7.7 Remark (application). Let $f(t)=\sqrt{|t|}, t \in[-\pi, \pi]$ continued $2 \pi$-periodically. Notice that $f$ is piecewise differentiable, and

$$
\left|f^{\prime}(t)\right|=\frac{1}{\sqrt{|t|}}
$$

almost everywhere, so that $\left\|f^{\prime}\right\|_{1}<\infty$. Thus

$$
\sup _{k \in \mathbb{Z}}\left|k c_{k}(f)\right|<\infty
$$

(i.e. $\left.c_{k}(f)=O\left(\frac{1}{|k|}\right)\right)$. Then by Hardy's Tauberian Theorem,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|s_{n}(f)-f\right\|_{\infty}=0
$$

Notice that $f \notin D(\mathbb{T})$ from A6.
7.8 Remark (fact). It is true that $f \in A(\mathbb{T})$, which can be gleamed from a theorem in a book of Katznelson.

Important points for the final exam:

- continuous functions are dense in $L_{p}$ (the case $p=1$ too).
- development of the Fourier algebra (functions whose Fourier coefficients are summable).
- important function spaces and their related spaces of Fourier coefficients (ordered by inclusion)
- $A(\mathbb{T})$ and $\ell_{1}(\mathbb{Z})$ by definition
$-C(\mathbb{T})$ and ?
- $L_{2}(\mathbb{T})$ and $\ell_{2}(\mathbb{Z})$ due to Riesz-Fischer and Plancherel
- $L_{1}(\mathbb{T})$ and $A(\mathbb{Z})$
- ?? and $c_{0}(\mathbb{Z})$

It turns out that $?=C^{*}(\mathbb{Z})$, and $? ?=C^{*}(\mathbb{T})$. They are not identifiable as a space of "functions". Also, Riemann-Lebesgue tells us that $A(\mathbb{Z}) \subsetneq c_{0}(\mathbb{Z})$.

- there may be questions about which function spaces a given function is a member of.

Review diagram is posted on mlbaker.org.


[^0]:    ${ }^{1}$ This means that for every $\epsilon>0$ there is an $N$ such that $n, m \geq N$ implies $\left\|x_{n}-x_{m}\right\|<\epsilon$.
    ${ }^{2}$ This means that for every $\epsilon>0$, there is $N$ so for $n \geq N$ we have $\left\|x_{n}-x\right\|<\epsilon$.

[^1]:    ${ }^{3}$ This is not related to the notion of an algebra over a ring or field. Wikipedia calls this a field of sets, but note that the word "field" here is also not related to field theory.

[^2]:    ${ }^{4}$ We follow the usual convention that if the closed interval makes no sense, we just declare it to be the empty set. Also $\left[a, \infty-\frac{1}{k}\right]=$ $[a, \infty)$ and similarly on the other side.

[^3]:    ${ }^{5}$ Uh, why does this say $\lambda(E) ? E$ isn't necessarily measurable...

[^4]:    ${ }^{6}$ Of course, $f$ is measurable if and only if $f^{-1}(U)$ is measurable for any open $U$, too.

[^5]:    ${ }^{7}$ Does anyone know how exactly this gets used?

[^6]:    ${ }^{8}$ Which lemma?

[^7]:    ${ }^{9}$ This terminology is no mistake: the continuous dual of $L_{p}$ is isomorphic to $L_{q}$, where $q$ is the dual index to $p$ (we consider 1 and $\infty$ as a dual pair of indices). Observe that $p=2$ is self-dual.

[^8]:    ${ }^{10}$ We liberally neglect absolute value signs here, since $g$ and $g_{k}$ are all non-negative by definition.

[^9]:    ${ }^{11}$ There is no need to memorize this constant.

[^10]:    ${ }^{12}$ In other words, $\|T\| \|$ is the "best Lipschitz constant" for $T$.

[^11]:    ${ }^{13}$ There is an embedding, that is. Recall that things in $L_{p}$ are equivalence classes, not "actual" functions.

[^12]:    ${ }^{14 " N o}$ book I could find actually does this explicitly, and I taught for many many years by saying "just check it". So one day I thought "I should check it", and it sucks! So, now you will suffer with me." - N. Spronk

[^13]:    ${ }^{15}$ Hint: Use Dominated convergence theorem.

[^14]:    16"OK - what's $g$ going to do for a living?"

